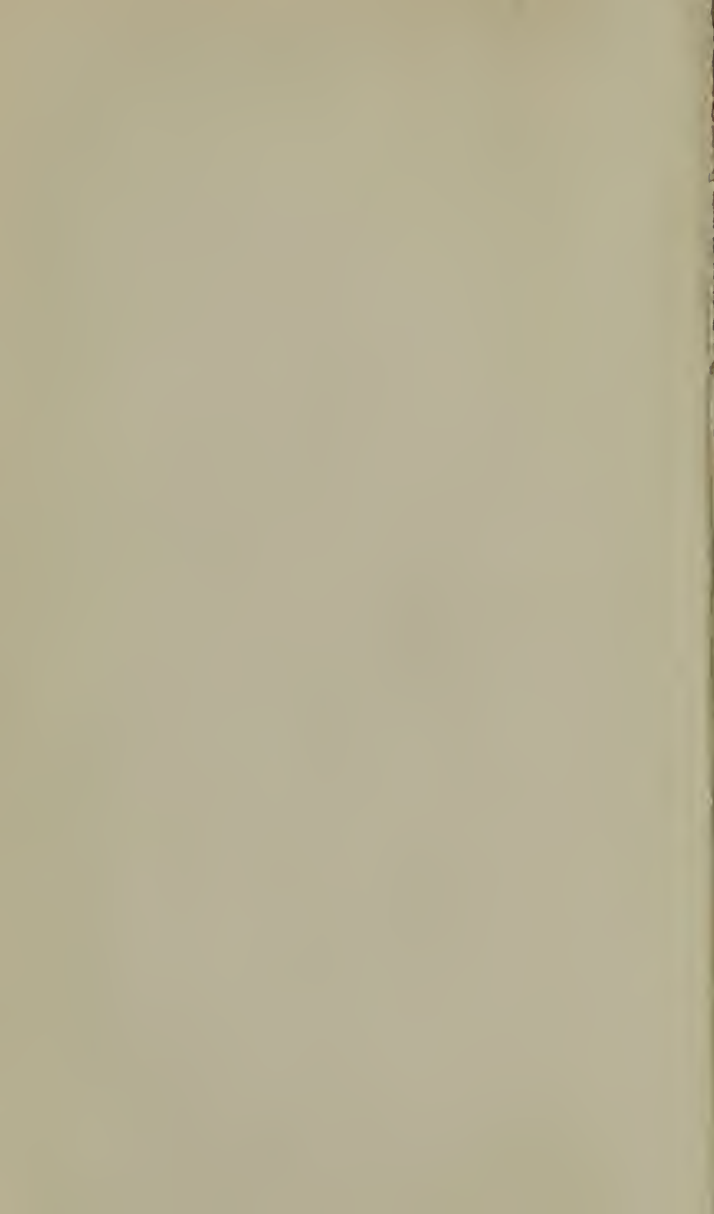


SF
T482e
1846



DIAGRAM

EXHIBITING IN POUNDS AND OUNCES THE AMOUNT OF MILK PRODUCED BY
THE WHITE COW DAILY BY FIVE DIFFERENT KINDS OF FOOD.

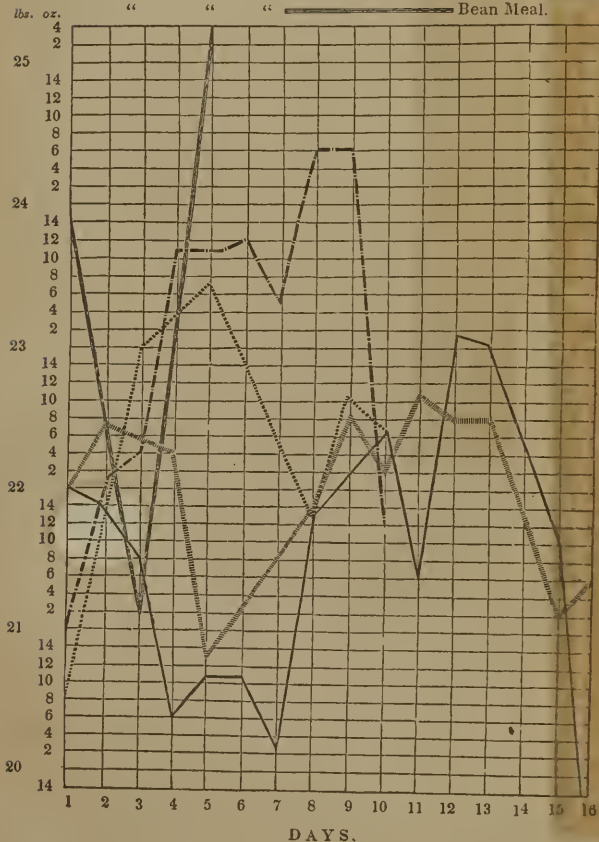
The Black Line represents the Malt.

This line represents the Barley.

" " " Barley & Molasses.

" " " Barley & Linseed.

" " " Bean Meal.



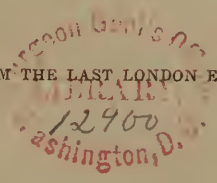
EXPERIMENTAL RESEARCHES
ON
THE FOOD OF ANIMALS,
AND THE
FATTENING OF CATTLE.

WITH REMARKS ON
THE FOOD OF MAN.

BASED UPON EXPERIMENTS UNDERTAKEN BY ORDER OF
THE BRITISH GOVERNMENT.

BY
ROBERT DUNDAS THOMSON, M. D.
LECTURER ON PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY, UNIVERSITY OF GLASGOW.

FROM THE LAST LONDON EDITION.



NEW YORK:
D. APPLETON & CO., 200 BROADWAY.
PHILADELPHIA:
GEO. S. APPLETON, 148 CHESNUT STREET.
M DCCC XLVI.

SF
T482e
1846

Film NO. 6094, no. 1

1/2 Turbey Pass

TO

DR. THOMAS THOMSON

AND

BARON LIEBIG,

TO WHOM THE AUTHOR OWES HIS ACQUAINTANCE

WITH THE SCIENCE OF CHEMISTRY,

This Contribution

TOWARDS THE DEVELOPMENT OF THE SUBJECT OF THE

GROWTH OF ANIMALS

IS

AFFECTIONATELY INSCRIBED.

PREFACE.

THE present Work is based on an extensive series of experiments which were made at the instance of the Government. The original object of that inquiry was to determine the relative influence of barley and malt in feeding cattle ; but as the opportunity seemed a favorable one for investigating some scientific problems of great importance to physiology, and of extreme value in the physical management of man and animals, advantage was taken of it, by permission, to extend the experiments so as to include these objects.

It is well known to those who have been in the habit of late years of following the researches which have been undertaken to elucidate the nature of the growth of animals, that it is now generally agreed that the muscular part of animals is derived from the fibrinous or nitrogenous ingredients of the food, while the source of animal fat has been disputed. The present experiments seem to demonstrate that the fat of animals cannot be produced from the oil of the food, but must be evolved from the calorificent, or heat-forming portion of the aliment, essentially assisted by its nitrogenous materials. By following out this principle, the author has been enabled to detect an important relation subsisting between the nutritive and calorificent portion of the food, upon the determination of which, for the various conditions of animals, he considers the laws of animal dieting depend. He has endeavored

to apply this law to various articles of human food ; and he trusts that the basis has been laid for future researches, which may be directed to administer to the health and comfort of mankind, and of domesticated animals. In conducting the experiments upon cattle, the author found not only his habitual acquaintance with animals, but also his medical knowledge in continual requisition in consequence of the tendency of the varied conditions of the animal system, from the sudden and frequent changes of diet, to induce symptoms of disease. These were carefully watched, and overcome by such precautions as clearly follow from a due consideration of the principles announced in this work. It was on this account, and to enable the agriculturist to appreciate the advantage which he would derive from physiological and chemical knowledge, rather than to give anatomical instruction to the professional man, that the introductory chapters were written. In a work professing to be the result of entirely original experiments, and where such a mass of figures exist, errors must unavoidably have been overlooked, even although great care has been taken to diminish their number. The author, however, trusts that none will be detected which can materially interfere with the principles deduced from the researches.

Glasgow College,
24th August, 1846.

CONTENTS.

CHAPTER I.

Introduction.—Different Explanations of Digestion.—The Importance of Researches to discover its true Nature.—Simplicity of Living, and not the Savage Life, conducive to Health Page 1

CHAPTER II.

Hunger and Thirst are Laws of Nature.—Anecdote.—Mastication or Chewing necessary as a Preparation for Digestion.—Importance of the fine Division of Food for the Production of Milk in Cows.—Experiment illustrative of this Position.—Alcohol not necessary in Human and Animal Diet.—Anecdote of a Foreigner.—Definition of Digestion . . . 17

CHAPTER III.

Human Organs of Digestion.—Description and Figure.—Digestion a Solution in the Stomach, but how produced is unknown.—Proofs of the Absence of Free Hydrochloric Acid in the Stomach.—Argument from the Composition of the Food.—Intoxication produced by Oysters.—Anecdotes.—Digestive Organs in Animals chewing the Cud —Description and Figure.—Detection of the Food in the Blood.—Enormous Draughts of Water taken by Cows.—Explanation of the Action of Purgatives.—Conversion of Blood into Chyle.—Parallelism between Milk, Flour, and Blood . . . 25

CHAPTER IV.

DESCRIPTION OF THE COWS.

Description of Brown and White Cow.—Influence of Symmetry upon the Amount of Milk.—The Health of an Animal depends on the proper Relation of its Organs.—Difference of Constitution of Animals depends on the Nervous System.—Fat Animals often to be considered as in a State of Disease Page 45

CHAPTER V.

INFLUENCE OF GRASS WHEN USED AS DIET.

Tables of Milk and Butter produced by Grass during Fourteen Days.—Composition of the Milk.—Amount of Food consumed.—Of the Source of the Butter in the Grass.—Amount of Wax in the Food.—Composition of Butter.—Mode of preserving Butter fresh for any length of Time.—Improbability of Wax being converted into Butter.—On the Nature of Grass and Hay as Food.—Analysis of Hay.—Grass loses Nutritive Matter when converted into Hay in this Country.—Table of Fall of Rain.—Process of Artificial Haymaking suggested.—Analysis of Stem and Seeds of Rye Grass.—Importance of making Hay before Grass begins to seed 54

CHAPTER VI.

ON BARLEY AND MALT DIET.

Barley and Malt, when not crushed, although steeped in Hot Water, are imperfectly digested by Cows.—Too large a Quantity of Grain diminishes the Amount of Milk.—Barley produces a greater Quantity of Milk and Butter than Malt.—Difference in the ultimate Composition of Barley and Malt.—Difference in the Amount of Nitrogen in Barley and Malt.—Difference in the Saline Constituents of Barley and Malt.—Effect of the Process of Malting 79

CHAPTER VII.

EFFECT OF MOLASSES, LINSEED, AND BEANS, IN THE PRODUCTION OF MILK AND BUTTER.

Molasses gives less Milk and Butter than a Diet containing more Nitrogen.—Linseed gave less Butter than Bean Meal, although containing more Oil, probably in consequence of the Constituents of Beans being in the natural Proportion to restore the Waste of the Animal System . . . Page 114

CHAPTER VIII.

Quantity of Milk produced by different Kinds of Food.—Effect of Grass in producing Milk.—Influence of Variety of Food on Milk and on Man.—Economical Dishes for the Poor.—Effect of Barley and Malt on Milk.—Effect of Molasses, Linseed, and Beans on the Production of Milk.—Influence of Quantity of Grain in the Production of Milk.—Rate at which Food is changed into Milk.—Relative Influence of different kinds of Food in the Production of Butter . . . 125

CHAPTER IX.

Muscle of the Body supplied by the Fibrin of the Food.—Fibrin supplies heat to the Body.—Additional or Calorificent Food also required.—Amount of Nutritive and Calorificent Food consumed by a Cow per Day.—The true Laws of Dieting.—Amount of Nutritive Matter in various Kinds of Vegetable Food.—Arrow-root improper for Infant Food, but useful in Diseases.—The largest Quantity of Milk produced by Food containing the greatest Amount of Nitrogen.—Grass an Exception to this Rule.—Explanation of this Fact.—New Forms of Bread.—Oatmeal Bread.—Barley Bread.—Indian Corn Bread.—Peas Bread.—Mode of baking.—Difference between Fermented and Unfermented Bread.—Unfermented Bread recommended . . . 143

APPENDIX.

TABLE I. Relations of the Food to the Products of Two Cows	Page 166
TABLE II. Amount of Oil and Wax in the Food, and of the Butter, in each Cow	197
TABLE III. Amount of Oil and Wax in the Food, and of the Butter, in both Cows	169
TABLE IV. Ratios of Food, Milk, and Butter	170
TABLE V. Amount of Wax and Oil in different Kinds of Food, and in Dung	171
TABLE VI. Comparison between the Wax of the Food and the Butter, and the Wax in Dung	172

RESEARCHES
ON
THE FOOD OF ANIMALS,
&c. &c.

CHAPTER I.

INTRODUCTION.—DIFFERENT EXPLANATIONS OF DIGESTION.—IMPORTANCE OF RESEARCHES TO DISCOVER ITS TRUE NATURE.—SIMPLICITY OF LIVING, AND NOT THE SAVAGE LIFE, CONDUCTIVE TO HEALTH.

It is a remark no less old than true, That we are often less acquainted with the nature of facts of everyday occurrence, than with those of a rarer description. This may proceed from one of two causes ; either from the phenomena constantly under our notice being neglected, in consequence of our familiarity with them, or from the complexity of their nature, and the intricate purposes which they ultimately subserve. Some physiologists, who have endeavored to explain the nature of the process of digestion, would ascribe our ignorance of that important function to the former of these causes ; since they refer the preparation of the food in the stomach for the purpose of nourishing the body to the presence in that organ of an acid, which, according to them, simply dissolves the food, and enables it to enter as a constituent of the circulating fluids of the animal system. The acid which effects this important object is the hy-

drochloric acid; which they consider to have been satisfactorily proved to be present during the period when food exists in the stomach, and they conceive that they can imitate the process of animal digestion in glass, or other vessels out of the body, simply by exposing animal and vegetable food to the influence of dilute acids. Another class of individuals, who have studied the interesting changes which the food undergoes in the stomach and intestines, conceive that we are still unacquainted with the true nature of this process, and are inclined to the opinion that the reason why we are not sufficiently conversant with the phenomena of digestion, depends more on their intricacy and obscurity than upon a deficiency of research and observation; and that while we possess some facts which seem to indicate the direction in which we are to search for a solution of the difficulties of the subject, we are still at a great distance from the elucidation of the precise manner in which animals digest their food.

There cannot be a doubt that if we understood the nature of the process by which the food which we swallow is converted into living flesh, important results would follow in reference to the preservation of the health of animals, and the treatment of diseases. If we were properly acquainted with every transformation through which the constituents of the food pass after it has been masticated, until it is finally removed from the system, it is clear that, in cases where the stomach is unable to perform its accustomed functions, the assistance of art might be called in to minister to digestion. Even in the present state of our knowledge, civilized nations cook their food, or, in other words, endeavor to imitate the primary stage of digestion, while the savage

in his wild, untutored state, being in a condition akin to that of the beasts of the forest, scarcely stands in need of the assistance of art, and devours his prey with less of enjoyment than of necessity.

It has been a favorite speculation with some philosophers, that as beasts thrive best in the forest, so man is most healthy in the savage state ; that when accustomed to brave the severity of the winter's cold and summer's heat, to contend with the snow and the thunder storm without the protection of clothing, or pampering food, he is armed, like the Spartan of old, with a shield against the disease and early death so prevalent among the members of refined societies ; that the catalogue of maladies existing among a primitive people is exceedingly limited, and that it augments in volume precisely in proportion to the encroachments of civilization, and to the departure from those simple laws by which nature, in her unsophisticated state, is uniformly guided. So far has this view been carried by some advocates, that it was the opinion of Plato, that after certain medicines were introduced by Podalirius and Machaon at the siege of Troy, different diseases, which these medicines produced, became prevalent. It can scarcely be denied, that while these opinions are founded in truth, they have been greatly exaggerated, and made to tell in the wrong direction. It is quite true that simplicity in diet is better fitted to perpetuate health than stimulating and unnatural food ; but it is not necessary that, in order to acquire health, man should return to the actual condition of the savage ; nor is it incumbent that, although our domestic animals are seen to thrive well in their primitive forests, they should be cast loose under literally the same circumstances. In other words, it

does not follow, because savage man and animals are healthy, that civilized man and his attendant animals should be diseased. A little reflection will show, that a greater amount of knowledge is required to manage animals which are subjected to artificial restraints than in their original condition ; for while man in a social state undergoes more mental and physical fatigue than in a state of mere nature, so his attendant animals being placed under certain restrictions, foreign as it were to their primitive condition, it is necessary for those who direct their attention to the management of the physical nature of both man and animals, to possess such an acquaintance with their construction and requirements, as to be able to lay down regulations for retaining them in a healthy and natural condition of body, and to prevent cattle, more especially, from acquiring that unwholesome fat condition which, from want of due attention to the nature of the animal's system, has assumed almost the aspect of a permanent fallacy.

To render the doctrines to be laid down in the subsequent part of this work more intelligible, it will be proper to describe briefly the organs of digestion in man and cattle, and to notice the opinions entertained respecting the nature of digestion. In accomplishing this, it will be necessary to distinguish between what is known and what is assumed.

CHAPTER II.

HUNGER AND THIRST ARE LAWS OF NATURE.—ANECDOTE.—MASTICATION OR CHEWING NECESSARY AS A PREPARATION FOR DIGESTION.—IMPORTANCE OF THE FINE DIVISION OF FOOD FOR THE PRODUCTION OF MILK IN COWS.—EXPERIMENT ILLUSTRATIVE OF THIS POSITION.—ALCOHOL NOT NECESSARY IN HUMAN AND ANIMAL DIET.—ANECDOTE OF A FOREIGNER.—DEFINITION OF DIGESTION.

HUNGER and thirst are the preliminary steps to digestion; they constitute a law implanted in the animal economy for the purpose of inducing the living being to take such nourishment as is required to sustain that waste of the system which animated nature is continually undergoing. If the dictates of the sensation of hunger and thirst are rationally obeyed, satisfaction and healthy digestion are the result; but if, on the contrary, these important sensations are neglected, weakness and disease must necessarily ensue. Appetite, or, in its more advanced stage, hunger, teaches animals to seek for solid food, and thirst suggests the propriety of rendering the solid mass more pulpy and dilute by the employment of drink. Experience and reason, both in man and brutes, must in some measure direct the selection of the proper objects to be employed for these purposes. I was some years ago consulted by a worthy individual with regard to the propriety of fasting as a religious observance. I told him that the sensation of hunger and thirst constituted a most important law in the animal economy, destined by the Creator for the

most beneficent purposes ; that it ought to be obeyed as a matter of duty, and that if infringed, some prejudicial result would necessarily ensue ; because it is no argument in favor of any such experiment upon human life that existence does not terminate upon its adoption, or that the symptoms of some frightful disease are not instantly ushered in. The seeds of future mischief may be sown by one experiment, and may only lie dormant until a second or succeeding infringement shall cause them to spring forth into living activity. In the course of the extensive series of experiments upon cows afterwards to be detailed, it was found that, when they were not supplied with sufficient food during one day the product of milk was a day or two in reaching its former average ; thus demonstrating that the animal had been weakened by the abstinence, inasmuch as it took a longer period to reach its ordinary condition than was required to reduce it. The milk, in such an experiment, corresponds with the muscle and fatty portions of the body of animals which do not supply milk ; hence abstinence in all animals must be followed by a diminution of the weight of the body. It has been well remarked by Liebig, that “in the process of starvation it is not only the fat which disappears, but also by degrees all such of the solids as are capable of being dissolved. In the wasted bodies of those who have suffered starvation, the muscles are shrunk, and unnaturally soft, and have lost their contractility : all these parts of the body which were capable of entering into the state of motion have served to protect the remainder of the frame from the destructive influence of the atmosphere.” (*Liebig*, p. 26.) There is no difference in this respect between one set of animals and another.

Civilized and savage men, wild and domestic animals, must all be classed under the same category.

In the human species a morsel of food is grasped by the front teeth of both jaws, which are each supplied with sixteen teeth, making thirty-two in all. In those animals which chew the cud, as they have only one row of teeth the food is less firmly grasped by the jaws, and there is, therefore, a greater necessity that it should be of a soft and pliable nature. By the assistance of the lips, jaws, tongue, and auxiliary muscles, the food is conveyed into the cavity of the mouth, and by the aid of the tongue and lateral motion of the mouth it is placed between the opposing jaws, where it is masticated or ground to a proper consistence. But the action of the jaws in grinding the morsel introduced between them at the same time elicits the compressing power of the muscles of the cheek upon the parotid gland, which is situated in man in front of the ear, and expels its secreted fluid, the saliva, into the mouth, to assist in comminuting the nutritive matter. Besides this mechanical action, there is, however, a nervous sympathy called into operation. The masticated matter acts upon the tongue and adjacent parts, inducing a sympathy with the glands placed under the tongue, and causes them to pour out their copious contents. The object of mastication or chewing is, therefore, to reduce the food to such a consistence as shall fit it for its reception and proper digestion in the stomach. This is well illustrated in the instance of animals which are not supplied with teeth.

The common fowl, for example, is destitute of these grinding apparatus; but it has a muscular mechanism, termed the gizzard, which powerfully compresses the

introduced food, and by means of pebbles and stones, which are a necessary article of food with the class of animals referred to, an artificial substitute for the teeth is provided. In graminivorous animals, we shall presently find that a substitute for the second row of teeth is provided in the operation of rumination, or chewing the cud. From attention to these facts, therefore, we are taught that the preparatory step of digestion consists in the fine division of solid food by means of the apparatus set apart in the mouth for this purpose, and its mixture with a certain amount of fluid saliva to render it more dilute.

The importance of the proper grinding of the food, and of rendering it as soluble as possible, can be well appreciated by such individuals as have been the subjects of indigestion, from the eructation of morsels of food, of gases, and of acid liquors. It is scarcely necessary to remark, that similar rules are applicable to the inferior animals, and more particularly in the state of confinement to which most of them are more or less subjected when they are made to minister to the wants of the human species. The following comparative table exhibits this fact in a sufficiently striking manner. Two cows were fed on entire barley and malt, steeped in hot water; they were then fed on crushed barley and malt, prepared in the same manner. The influence of the finer division of the grain in augmenting the product of milk places the importance of this position beyond all cavil:—

		BROWN COW.	WHITE COW.
		Milk in Periods of 5 Days.	Milk in Periods of 5 Days.
Entire barley and grass, -	-	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} 111\frac{1}{2} \text{ lbs.} \\ 97\frac{1}{5} \end{array} \right.$	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} 106 \text{ lbs.} \\ 94 \end{array} \right.$
Entire malt and grass, -	-	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} 96 \\ 95 \end{array} \right.$	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} 98 \\ 104 \end{array} \right.$
Crushed barley, grass, and hay,		$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} 115\frac{1}{2} \\ 105 \\ 110 \end{array} \right.$	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} 109\frac{1}{2} \\ 109\frac{1}{3} \\ 110 \end{array} \right.$
Crushed malt and hay, -	-	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} 97 \\ 96 \\ 98 \end{array} \right.$	$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} 106\frac{1}{2} \\ 107\frac{1}{2} \\ 111\frac{1}{2} \end{array} \right.$

An inspection of this table shows, that with the entire barley the milk diminished during the second five days of the experiment, while with the crushed barley the milk had a tendency to increase during each succeeding period. In all such experiments there are continually occurring irregularities, of which we have no means of precisely appreciating the causes. These proceed often from atmospherical influences, as temperature, and frequently from the condition of the animal. We are, therefore, taking a legitimate view of an experiment, when we direct our views to the tendency to improvement or deterioration in the course of the trial, rather than to the actual numbers obtained. In the preceding table, the tendency to an increase of product is decidedly in favor of the finely divided grain. There are some anomalies, more particularly with reference to the brown cow, which was rather a fiery animal, and probably placed in peculiar physical conditions, as will subsequently be explained.

The nature of the saliva, which is a fluid of the simplest constitution, as it contains $99\frac{1}{3}$ per cent. of water, directs our attention to the nature of the fluid to be used

in quenching thirst. It has become customary in towns to stimulate the systems of cattle, more especially of cows, after the fashion of human beings, by the use of alcoholic fluids, such as pot ale, under the idea of increasing the amount of milk. Now as the stimulating portion of this pot ale is alcohol, and contains no curd, or, if so, but an insignificant portion, it is evident that no increase of the nutritive constituents of the milk is thereby obtained. It is an idea, too prevalent with nurses, that fermented liquors increase the quantity of milk; but I am sure all intelligent physicians will agree with me that this view should not be encouraged, either as improving the quality of the milk, or as benefiting the infants supported on such food. Even for adults a similar advice may not be inappropriate. A foreigner, who had a high opinion of English philosophy, was invited to a party consisting of men of science. After a plenteous dinner the table was cleared, and the bottles were placed on the table. Having partaken of two or three glasses of wine, and being still pressed to drink, he seriously assured the company that his thirst was quenched. The philosophers, however, continued to urge him to follow their example, and drink, even although he were not thirsty; upon which the foreigner rang the bell, and insisted on having another course brought up, declaring, that they ought to eat as much against reason, as he to drink. The only advantage gained can merely be by stimulating the system, or in supplying a bad form of heat-producing food in a liquid form. There is no evidence that alcohol can supply any of the constituents of the milk or body. If the milk augments under its action, a position requiring to be proved, it must be in regard to the aqueous ingre-

dient, and not by an increase of any of the solid constituents ; a consequence, therefore, which would be more satisfactorily acquired by the addition of water to the milk after it has been drawn from the animal.

The saliva would appear to constitute the type of what the drink of man and animals should be. The artificial beverages so much employed by them in a state of confinement seem to be unnecessary, if not hurtful. By the use of fluids as nearly allied to the nature of saliva as possible, we shall, as far as we can judge, be following the simple rules of nature. The operation of mastication, or chewing, is a voluntary act ; but the next step, or that of deglutition, or swallowing, is of a different character. So soon as the food is sufficiently reduced to a pulpy state, the natural impulse appears to be to carry it, by the assistance of the tongue, to the back part of the mouth. This is all the voluntary exertion required on the part of the individual. The instant that it touches certain nerves which guard the throat, they are excited, and cause the muscles to grasp the morsel and carry it into the gullet, by which it is conveyed, without any peculiar sensation in the healthy condition of animals, and without any exercise of voluntary motion, into the stomach, the primary organ of digestion.

Much ambiguity has occurred in physiological writings respecting the nature of digestion, perhaps as much from the absence of a proper definition of the term as from any other cause. Some writers appear to consider the disappearance of the masticated food from the stomach as a proof of the completion of the process of digestion, while others view digestion as the formation of a pulpy mass in that organ. Physiologists generally de-

scribe the pulpy mass in the stomach under the name of chyme, and that in the smaller intestines as chyle ; but as these terms are in some measure artificial, and scarcely admissible in the case of graminivorous animals, in the subsequent description of what is known respecting the changes which the food undergoes in the intestines, these terms will be omitted. By digestion I understand the conversion of food into blood. A consideration of this subject will lead us to notice the principal organs of digestion in man and animals, as well as the primary steps of digestion in the stomach and intestines, with the secondary stage of digestion in the passage of the food to the blood-vessels, and the alteration which it there undergoes.

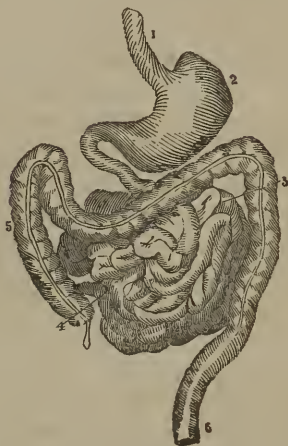
CHAPTER III.

HUMAN ORGANS OF DIGESTION.—DESCRIPTION AND FIGURE.—DIGESTION A SOLUTION IN THE STOMACH, BUT HOW PRODUCED IS UNKNOWN.—PROOFS OF THE ABSENCE OF FREE HYDROCHLORIC ACID IN THE STOMACH.—ARGUMENT FROM THE COMPOSITION OF THE FOOD.—INTOXICATION PRODUCED BY OYSTERS.—ANECDOTES.—DIGESTIVE ORGANS IN ANIMALS CHEWING THE CUD.—DESCRIPTION AND FIGURE.—DETECTION OF THE FOOD IN THE BLOOD.—ENORMOUS DRAUGHTS OF WATER TAKEN BY COWS.—EXPLANATION OF THE ACTION OF PURGATIVES.—CONVERSION OF BLOOD INTO CHYLE.—PARALLELISM BETWEEN MILK, FLOUR, AND BLOOD.

Human Organs of Digestion.—The organs of primary digestion in man are all situated in the lower division of the trunk of the body, usually termed the abdomen or belly, (*Fig. 1.*) They consist of the stomach, which may be viewed as an expansion of the gullet, or meat-pipe. Its form has been compared to that of a bagpipe. It lies principally on the left side, under the edge of the ribs; but it extends towards the middle of the body, and more particularly after a meal its expansion can be detected. The upper border of the stomach is curved; the hollow of the curve extending downwards, and forming what is designated the small curvature or arch of the stomach. The lower border of this organ also constitutes an arch, termed the greater curvature. The passage into the stomach from the gullet, and the exit-valve or intestinal or lower extremity of the stomach are thus nearly on a level, so that this organ may be said to be directed across the

body. The lower opening of the stomach (pyloric orifice) is contracted, being supplied with a circular band

Fig. 1.



HUMAN STOMACH AND INTESTINES, (Grant.)

1. Œsophagus, or meat-pipe.
2. Stomach.
3. Small intestines.
4. Termination of the small intestines in the colon.
5. Great arch of the colon.
6. Straight gut, or rectum.

of muscular fibres, which constitutes a kind of valve in order to prevent food from returning into this organ. This point forms also the connection with the intestines, from whence they extend in the form of a long tube, five or six times the length of the body, and occupy the lower part of the abdomen. The intestines are usually divided into the small and large intestines. The former 'are estimated to be in length twenty-six feet, or from

four to five times the length of the body ; and the great intestines one length of the body, or about six feet.”— (*Bell.*) But it is rather remarkable that we have no precise statistical data in reference to the proportion between the height of the body and the length of the intestinal canal. In the figure the small intestines occupy the middle space, and are surrounded on three sides by the large intestines. The colon, which commences on the right side of the body, passes upwards and across to the left side, in the form of a great arch ; then downwards, until it terminates in the rectum, or straight gut. The upper portion of the small intestines is termed duodenum, from its being twelve finger-breadths in length. It crosses over to the right side of the spine, and descends to the kidney, from which it crosses over to the left side of the spine. This is the largest of the small intestines, and it generally contains digested matter. The next portion of the small viscera, or two-fifths of what remains, is termed the *jejunum*, or empty intestine, because it is generally void of contents. The lower portion of the small intestines is termed ilium, and resembles the *empty* intestine. Both of these are convoluted in a remarkable manner in the cavity of the belly, and terminate in the large intestines by a valve, which prevents the return of their contents. The large intestines, including the colon and rectum, or straight gut, constitute the lower termination of the abdominal viscera, and are destined to serve as a store-house for all that portion of the food which is of no use to the system, and which is usually known under the names of dung and excrement. The masticated food then is received by the gullet into the stomach, and is further reduced to a finer state of division. The mode

in which this division or solution of food is executed has not yet been satisfactorily ascertained. An acid certainly makes its appearance in the stomach when food is present, but whether this acid takes any part in the digestion or solution is still disputed. During the digestion of vegetable food in pigs, whose stomachs bear a close resemblance to those of man, I have always found a volatile acid present in minute quantities, which corresponded with the properties of acetic acid ; but it is the only acid which distils over from the liquor of the stomach at a temperature of 212° . The filtered liquid of the stomach, under such circumstances, contains no hydrochloric acid, but an acid which is either lactic, or corresponds very closely with it.* To ascertain if free hydrochloric acid was present in the fluid contents of the stomach, after being distilled for some hours till no more acetic acid came over, the residue was filtered, and divided into three equal portions. 1. To the first portion a solution of nitrate of silver was added, until a precipitate ceased to fall ; pure nitric acid was then added, and the temperature raised to the boiling point. The precipitate was filtered, washed, and weighed. 2. The second portion was evaporated to dryness, and ignited : the residue was dissolved in water, and precipitated by nitrate of silver, nitric acid being added, and the solution boiled. 3. The third portion was exactly neutralized with caustic potash, evaporated, and ignited : the residue was dissolved in water, and precipitated by nitrate of silver. The results of these experiments are indicated in the following table in grains :—

* Phil. Mag., April, May, 1845. Lancet and Medical Gazette of same year.

Experiments.	Weight of Chloride of silver.	Weight of Chlorine.	Weight of Hydrochloric Acid.
1	7·81	1·95	2·00
2	7·17	1·79	1·84
3	7·97	1·99	2·04

The difference between the first and second experiments indicated the amount of chlorine in union with ammonia. In the third experiment the potash displaced the ammonia, and hence the amount of chlorine was the same in the first and third experiments. I therefore infer that no free hydrochloric acid was present. Hence it appears probable that this acid is produced at the expense of the sugar or starch of the food, and it appears doubtful if any considerable quantity of acid is secreted, as is generally imagined, from the coats of the stomach. Corvisart tells us, that in a case where there was an aperture in the stomach the contents of that organ during digestion were neutral; and I have found the contents of the stomach of a sheep during digestion of grass, and several hours after the food had been introduced, without either an acid or alkaline reaction. A strong argument, however, against the hydrochloric acid theory of digestion is derived from the circumstance of the food containing, in many instances, but an insignificant quantity of chlorides, a considerable portion of which is again thrown out with the dung. Hay made from rye grass, for example, contains often merely a trace of chlorine, while in barley, and other kinds of grain, it is often entirely absent. Now as it is obvious that the hydrochloric acid, if any were present in the stomach, must be originally derived from the food, the absence of such a constituent in many kinds of food renders its disengagement in a free state in the

stomach so much the less probable. I regret, therefore, to be obliged to infer that the commonly received view of digestion is scarcely admissible. It is perhaps safer to conclude, that there is a deficiency of knowledge on this important subject; and that not only do we require to possess a few facts additional before we can be said to understand the process, but we want an entirely new basis on which to found a theory of digestion. It seems highly probable, from my own observations, that the starch of food is converted into sugar, and that this again passes into simpler forms, as alcohol, perhaps, acetic acid, or lactic acid, by a kind of substitution so well explained by the theory of Dumas, and finally into gaseous forms, as carbonic acid and vapor of water, or after some such fashion as suggested by Liebig. The difficulty lies in explaining how the albumen and fibrin become dissolved, and are thus prepared to be taken up in a liquid state by the lacteals. What has been described as fermenting or digesting principles, under the names of pepsin, gasterase, &c., are obviously albumen, &c. modified by the action of solvents, and have thrown no light hitherto on the nature of the solvent power. The most superficial observer must have noticed that digestion is something more than a mere chemical action. Does not the famished man *feel* refreshed after eating, and does not the pulse beat quicker when food has been swallowed? There is, therefore, a nervous action induced, the nature of which it is only wise to admit we do not as yet understand. But so remarkable is the influence of even simple food on the nerves, when abstinence has been practised for some time, that it may be interesting

to quote the following case, in which intoxication was produced by the stimulus of oysters alone.

In the well-known mutiny of the *Bounty*, Capt. Bligh was set adrift in boats with twenty-five men about the end of April, in the neighborhood of the Friendly Islands, and was left to make his way to the coast of New Holland in such a precarious conveyance. At the end of May they reached that coast after undergoing the greatest privations, the daily allowance for each man having been one twenty-fifth of a pound of bread, a quarter of a pint of water, and occasionally a teaspoonful or two of rum. Parties went on shore, and returned highly rejoiced at having found plenty of oysters and fresh water. Soon, however, "the symptoms of having eaten too much began to frighten some of us; but on questioning others who had taken a more moderate allowance their minds were a little quieted. The others, however, became equally alarmed in their turn, dreading that such symptoms (which resembled intoxication) would come on, and that they were all poisoned, so that they regarded each other with the strongest marks of apprehension, uncertain what would be the issue of their imprudence!" Similar observations have been made under other circumstances. Dr. Beddoes states that persons who have been shut up in a coal-work from the falling in of the sides of a pit, and have had nothing to eat for four or five days, will be as much intoxicated by a basin of broth, as an ordinary person by three or four quarts of strong beer. In descending the Gharra, a tributary of the Indus, Mr. Atkinson states (*Account of Expedition into Affghanistan in 1839-40*, p. 66) that on two occasions during the passage he witnessed the intoxicating effects of food. To induce the Punjaubees

to exert themselves a little more, he promised them a ram, which they consider a great delicacy, for a feast, their general fare consisting of rice and vegetables made palatable with spices. The ram was killed, and they dined most luxuriously, stuffing themselves as if they were never to eat again. After an hour or two, to his great surprise and amusement, the expression of their countenances, their jabbering and gesticulations, showed clearly that the feast had produced the same effect as any intoxicating spirit or drug. The second treat was attended with the same result. The introduction of food, therefore, into the stomach produces an influence or sympathy over the whole body which is worthy of notice, and shows us that we are too much disposed, perhaps, to localize the physiological actions of the systems of animals.

Digestive organs in animals which chew the cud.—(*Ruminant animals, fig. 2.*) The small and large intestines of these animals correspond, in general respects, with those of the human subject. The stomach is, however, entirely different. Instead of consisting of one cavity as in men, the stomach of the sheep and ox is divided into four compartments, which serve to reduce the food to a finer state, and render it more pulpy.

The food in these animals is first received into the paunch, (*ventriculus*,) which occupies a large space in the belly on the left side. From this bag it passes into the second stomach or honeycomb, (*reticulum* or *bonnet*,) from the cell-looking aspect of its interior structure. There the food is formed into a round ball, and is thrown by the *œsophagus* into the mouth, to be again chewed while the animal is at rest. This is termed

chewing the cud, and is a proof that the food has undergone little change in the first stomach. In the fine

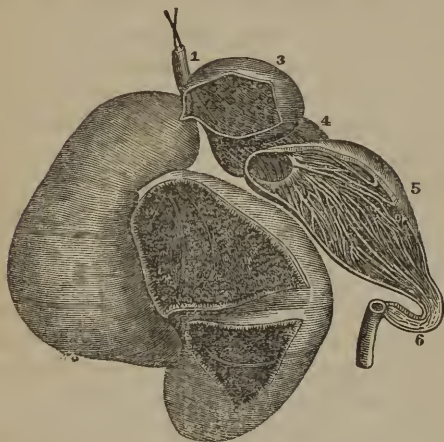


Fig. 2.

COMPOUND STOMACH OF RUMINANTS, (from Carus and Jones.)

1. Œsophagus.
2. The paunch, or first stomach.
3. The honeycomb, or second stomach.
4. The manyplies, or third stomach.
5. The caille or red, or fourth stomach.
6. The commencement of the small intestines.

state of division in which it now is, the food when swallowed, "in consequence of its stimulating quality being now altered, finds the two valvular folds at the lower end of the œsophagus closed and shortened by contraction, and is directed by the short canal they thus form into the third, and thence into the fourth cavity of the stomach," (*Grant*, p. 411,*) which is the true digest-

* Outlines of Comparative Anatomy, by R. E. Grant, M. D., &c. Part IV. p. 410.

ing stomach, and is the one which is active when the young are suckling. The anatomy thus far at least of the ruminant animals is interesting to the cattle feeder, because it may explain the importance of mixing with grain a certain amount of chopped hay, in order that the whole may pass into the first stomach and have all the benefit of a second mastication; whereas, if it is administered at once in a fine state of division similar to that produced by chewing the cud, it may pass into the third stomach at once. The number of digesting operations to which vegetable food is thus subjected exhibits in a strong point of view the difficulty encountered by the systems of animals in extracting from this description of aliment the soluble ingredients fitted for their support. It is thus we find in man, that vegetable is longer of digesting than animal food, and that the American Indians, who live entirely on animals during a great portion of the year, are under the necessity of smoking largely the prepared bark of the willow to delay probably digestion, as the custom of smoking has been plausibly explained by Liebig. There is an interesting confirmation of the fact, if any were needed, of the easier digestibility of animal than of vegetable food, related in the case of Mr. Spalding, the improver of the diving-bell in the last century. He stated that when he had eaten animal food, or drunk fermented liquors, he consumed the air in the bell much faster than when he lived upon vegetable food and drank only water. Many repeated trials had so convinced him of this, that he constantly abstained from animal diet while engaged in diving. But as digestion is not confined to the stomach in the view which we have taken of it, we find that in animals

living on vegetable food the intestines are generally much longer than in animals subsisting on animal food. In the sheep, for example, they are twenty-eight times the length of the body, while in animals which feed on a mixed diet, the intestinal canal, as in man, possesses a medium extent. The importance of the length of this tube is at once apparent for the digestion of a diet which is with difficulty soluble, if we consider that the intestinal canal is believed to form an extensive surface, from which the digested food is constantly passing away by the mouths of vessels opening into it, termed lacteals. These lacteals are considered to form a connection between the intestines and the bloodvessels, by which the digested food, under the name of chyle, is transmitted into the current of the blood. The chyle, which may therefore be considered as incipient or young blood, contains similar ingredients to those which we find in the stomach, *viz.*, fibrin, albumen, sugar, oil, red coloring matter, and salts. (*Prout.*) If we examine the blood when the chyle has been mixed with it, we might expect to find indications of its presence in that fluid. Accordingly it has been ascertained that the serum or watery part of the blood, after partaking of a meal which contains any fatty matter, is milky, and is not clear as is generally supposed. This has been ascertained to be the case in healthy men, and also in the inferior animals. For example, calves were fed on gruel and milk, and after various intervals they were slaughtered. The serum of the blood on examination when the animal was killed from three to six hours after the meal was found to be milky, and to leave a greasy stain on filtering paper, when the amount of milk or fatty matter used was considerable; while the serum taken from an animal

which had been subjected to starvation for a space of time varying from twelve to twenty-four hours, presented generally a clear aspect.* Besides the fatty matter which had been used as food, traces of albuminous matter were detected in the serum of the blood when in the milky state; and from some experiments also it would appear that sugar, either derived from the starch, or from the saccharine matter of the food, can be detected in the blood. These observations, for an opportunity of making which I am indebted to Dr. A. Buchanan, seem to be corroborated by the fact stated by microscopical observers, that particles distinct from those of the fat can be detected in the chyle.

It has been a subject of discussion with physiologists, whether the chyle or incipient blood is taken up in the small intestines alone, or if absorption occurs also in the course of the large intestines. Upon this question it appears that no small degree of light may be thrown by a consideration of some circumstances in the feeding of cattle, which are sufficiently striking. As cows are continually feeding during the whole day, it can rarely happen that the stomach can be in any other condition than in that of engorgement, and yet the amount of water which the animals will swallow at a single draught is certainly more than sufficient to fill the whole of the cavities of the stomach supposing them to be empty. The following table will show the quantity of water swallowed by two cows on different occasions. The animals were placed on the weighing-machine, and their weight noted. They were then allowed to satisfy their thirst, and their weight was again taken.

* Paper by the author, *Phil. Mag.*, April and May, 1845.

BROWN COW.

Food		Weight of Cow.		Water Swallow- ed.
		Before Drinking.	After Drinking.	
		lbs.	lbs.	lbs.
12 Aug.	Barley, molasses, } and hay, }	1010	1038	28
19 —	Malt and hay -	998 $\frac{1}{2}$	1041	42 $\frac{1}{2}$
29 —	Ditto - - -	1023 $\frac{1}{2}$	1048 $\frac{1}{2}$	25
4 Sept.	Barley, linseed, } and hay, }	991	1055	63

WHITE COW.

Food.		Weight of Cow.		Water Swallow- ed.
		Before Drinking.	After Drinking.	
		lbs.	lbs.	lbs.
12 Aug.	Barley, molasses, } and hay, }	1052	1106	54
26 —	Malt and hay -	1028	1051	23
4 Sept.	Barley, linseed, } and hay, }	1056	1104	48
13 —	Beans and hay -	1060	1087	27

In the fourth experiment with the brown cow, it will be observed that the animal swallowed at one draught sixty-three pounds weight of water. As the water was derived from the Clyde, and contained but a small amount of inorganic matter, we shall be very near the truth if we admit that the cow, on this occasion, swallowed six gallons of water without taking a breath. Now it is obvious that in these trials the water must have passed through the stomach into the intestines. On mentioning these facts to Sir Benjamin Brodie, to whose opinion in such experiments I most willingly de-

fer, he informed me that he had found the water taken by small animals, when they were killed soon after swallowing it, to be lodged in the colon or large intestine. A similar observation has been made by Mr. Coleman, of the Veterinary College, in reference to the horse.—(*Bell.*) From which it has been inferred, that “the aliment is deposited liquid in the right colon; that in arriving in the rectum or straight gut, it is deprived of fluid, and that the lymphatics of the great intestine are found distended with a limpid fluid. From such views the idea has been entertained that a very principal office of the great intestines was to imbibe the fluid from their contents in proportion to the wants of the system.”—(*Bell.*) It is not to be inferred, however, from the fact, that when the dung presents a less consistent aspect, it contains a much larger quantity of water. In the case of cows fed on grass, when the dung was thin and liquid, the percentage of solid matter was 11·27; while when they were feeding to a considerable extent on grain, and when the dung was very consistent, the amount of solid matter varied from 13 to 14½ per cent., affording evidence certainly of a greater quantity of water in the first instance than in the second, but not so considerable as might be expected from the external appearance of the substances.

If the view of Bell be correct, and it seems a very plausible opinion, the colon would appear to act the same office as the paunch and second stomach of the camel, dromedary, and llama, in which animals there are large cells in those portions of the stomach for the retention of water, which is thus supplied to the systems of the animals according to the exigencies of their case. Since the experiments which I have detailed

appear to warrant the conclusion, that the water swallowed by the cows was conveyed into the colon, it is obvious that this water, in its passage through the stomach, must carry with it much soluble matter, especially of a saline nature, which may be absorbed through the coats of the great intestine, or thrown out with the excrementitious matter contained in the gut. It is in this way I am inclined to account for the considerable quantities of common salt and alkaline phosphates which I have met with in repeated analyses of the dung of cows fed on grass, hay, and grain. The amount of inorganic matter in cow-dung varies from 10 to 13 per 1000 parts; and in the latter case, the quantity of soluble salts, consisting of chlorides and phosphates, averaged as much as $1\frac{1}{4}$ per 1000 parts. The presence of these salts was quite unequivocal, as on burning the dung and digesting the residue in water the common salt was easily obtained in characteristic cubical crystals by concentration. The fact of the colon serving as a kind of reservoir for the large quantities of fluid carried into the intestinal canal, may serve also to explain the mode of action of saline purgatives. It would appear that, when dissolved in large quantities of water, they are carried at once to the colon, where they act by stimulating the intestine, increasing the peristaltic motion, and thus encouraging a more intimate mixture of the aqueous and solid contents of the gut, communicating the same liquid condition of the contents of this intestine to those of the rectum, which are usually quite free from water, and thus contributing to their easy evacuation. Liebig has endeavored to account for the action of saline purgatives by the power which they possess of extracting

water from the tissues, in the same way that common salt extracts water from meat and forms brine. To a certain extent this explanation is satisfactory ; but it is obvious it cannot extend to the action of powders, such as jalap, &c., and accordingly Liebig restricts his view to saline purgatives. But if, as Sir Charles Bell believes, there is always a quantity of water in the colon, we can more readily understand how such vegetable powders can act, and that their agency would be assisted by the use of diluents which will be carried down to the rectum and be intermixed with its contents. The erect posture, if this view is correct, will be the most proper to assume after the administration of medicine, in order that the abundant draught of fluid may be carried rapidly by gravity to the lower extremity of the intestinal canal. This explanation of the action of purgatives, it will be observed, assimilates them to clysters, with this difference, that a purgative may act more or less from the stomach downwards, while the influence of a clyster is generally restricted to the rectum and colon. From this view we may also infer, that, in cases where the bowels obstinately resist the action of purgatives, and it is considered advisable to administer a clyster, the action of the latter will be facilitated by the free use of tepid water introduced by the mouth. It may be further inferred from this view, that a preference should be given to saline purgatives over those of a vegetable nature, since, being soluble, they are at once carried to the large intestines, their proper sphere of action ; and, contrary to the frequent assertion, they are just as natural to the system as those of a vegetable nature, since all wholesome food contains saline ingredients. This view is, in some

measure, opposed to the employment of medicines in the state of pills, and would appear to dictate the propriety of administering aperients in the form of solution whenever it can be practised with propriety. This observation it is not intended, however, should be construed into a recommendation of the use of purgatives; on the contrary, we believe them to be much too frequently employed, and that a more intimate study of the process of digestion will convince both medical men and patients, that the primary object of attention is the nature of the food employed, and the due consideration of its adaptation to the particular circumstances in which an individual is placed. The nature of the action of purgatives now supported may be stated in a few words. The colon in a natural state contains water; the rectum contains only dry fæces: a purgative increases the action of the colon, intermixes the water and contents more intimately, propels these liquid matters into the rectum, occasions also a similar action to that induced in the colon, and finally, enables the whole contents to pass away with facility. This view is, in some measure, borne out by the fact of such succulent food as grass, which contains from $\frac{4}{5}$ to $\frac{2}{3}$ its weight of water, acting as an habitual aperient.

Purgatives are usually employed to remove, as the phrase goes, irritating matter from the intestines. Now, as the only foreign substance of any consequence, in addition to the food, thrown into the intestines, is the bile, it becomes an important object to determine upon what the physician is acting when he administers a purgative. The question, Where are the irritating materials lodged? demands first a solution. If in the colon, then why should the whole length of the intes-

tinal canal be subjected to the stimulating action of a purgative, since the end can be more easily attained by throwing a clyster into the large gut? The second question is, Does the bile cause the irritation? And, third, Does not the food occasion the derangement? So little are we prepared to answer these questions, that we do not even as yet know the function or destination of the bile. But there can be little hesitation in affirming, that the use of purgatives is carried much too far in this country, especially mercurials, a class of the most dangerous poisons. The primary object of the introduction of food into the stomach and intestinal canal is to produce blood: in order that the latter may be of a healthy description, it is requisite that the food should contain the ingredients necessary for the production of blood, and that these should be in a state of integrity and health. It is scarcely to be wondered at that the consumption of putrid food, such as high-flavored game, and large quantities of decayed cheese, should be incapable of producing healthy blood; or rather, that the blood produced from substances in such a state of putrefaction should be liable to disease of the most dangerous and deadly nature. One of the first considerations, then, in forming an opinion of the adequacy of food to produce healthy blood, is to compare its constituents with those of the blood. The true type of all food, as has been well demonstrated by Dr. Prout, is the milk which nature has provided so carefully for the use of sucking animals: in it we may expect to find all the substances requisite for the production of healthy blood. The following table affords, in parallel columns, a view of the ingredients entering into the composition of milk, wheat flour, and blood.

MILK.	FLOUR.	BLOOD.
Curd or Casein.	{ Fibrin. Albumen. Casein. Glutin.	{ Fibrin. Albumen. Casein. Coloring Matter.
Butter.	Oil.	Fat.
Sugar.	Sugar, starch.	Sugar ?
Chloride of potassium.	{ Ditto.	{ Ditto.
Chloride of sodium.		
Phosphate of soda.		
Phosphate of lime.		
Phosphate of magnesia.		
Phosphate of iron.		

From this table, therefore, we learn that the curd of milk is capable of undergoing certain modifications, which exhibit themselves under four forms in the blood. The coloring matter, too, of the blood is absent from the milk ; but the latter contains iron, which is connected with the coloring matter of the blood in some way not yet understood : and it was the opinion of Chaptal, and of others since his time, that the florid color of the blood was occasioned by the action of the oxygen of the atmospheric air upon the iron of the blood. But the experiments of Dr. Prout, who found a trace of coloring matter in the chyle, that is, in blood before it has been exposed to the action of the oxygen of the atmosphere, would appear to militate against this plausible view of the cause of the florid color of the blood ; and yet it is impossible to avoid the suspicion that further inquiry, and a more intimate acquaintance with the process of respiration, will connect, in some manner or other, the iron which exists in no other part of animals but the blood with the function of the oxidation of the systems of animals. But besides the necessity for the presence of the same materials in the food which exist in the blood, it is requisite

that each should bear a certain relation to the whole, as will be attempted to be pointed out in the subsequent part of the work, during the discussion of the effects of the different kinds of diet employed in the extensive series of experiments to be detailed. The previous observations have shown the parallel nature of milk and blood. To make good milk, therefore, is obviously producing a similar effect to that of forming good blood, and consequently contributing to build up the body of animals in a healthy and substantial manner. Again, as the blood of cows is identical in composition with that of the human species, it is obvious that the diet of the one class of animals must possess a similar composition to that of the other. It is important, as a preliminary step, to consider briefly the nature of the animals upon which the experiments for determining the influence of different kinds of food as diet were made.

CHAPTER IV.

DESCRIPTION OF THE COWS.

DESCRIPTION OF BROWN AND WHITE COW.—INFLUENCE OF SYMMETRY UPON THE AMOUNT OF MILK.—THE HEALTH OF AN ANIMAL DEPENDS ON THE PROPER RELATION OF ITS ORGANS.—DIFFERENCE OF CONSTITUTION OF ANIMALS DEPENDS ON THE NERVOUS SYSTEM.—FAT ANIMALS OFTEN TO BE CONSIDERED AS IN A STATE OF DISEASE.

WHEN experiments are made upon a limited scale it is essential that the principal elements in the investigation should be carefully selected. Greater accuracy would be undoubtedly attained by experimenting upon a very large number of animals at the same time, provided that the execution could be effected with equal facility ; but when the subsequent tables are examined, it will be at once evident that the labor, and consequent liability to error, attendant upon such researches when made in a more extensive form, would more than counterbalance any objections to a more limited scale of inquiry. In undertaking this series of experiments it was requisite to choose cows which should produce average results. The selection was intrusted to a very extensive agriculturist, (possessing a large herd of milk cows,) who was made acquainted with the object in view ; and, from the results obtained, it appears that the choice was well made ; and that, so far as the animals are concerned, there is probably nothing objectionable in the experiments. One of these animals

was white or speckled, and the other was brown, and they answered to the following characters :—

White or speckled Cow.—This was a handsome cow of the Ayrshire breed, possessing a face of no great length, but of considerable breadth. The horns were curved inwards and forwards, and their tips turned slightly upwards. The neck was covered with patches of a brown color, and the rest of the body thinly spotted in the same manner. The spine formed a remarkably continuous horizontal line, unbroken by any depression. The chest was not characterized by a more than usual wedge-like form, although when viewed from behind, in connection with an expanded belly and short legs, this feature was to a certain extent observable. She therefore possessed undoubtedly an important element in a good milk cow, viz., large intestines and comparatively small lungs. This cow was five or six weeks calved, and had seen the bull a fortnight previous to the commencement of the experiments. The quantity of milk which she gave when at pasture, it was stated, was ten quarts, or about 25 lbs. 12 oz. imperial weight. This amount was never, however, reached during the whole course of the experiments, except upon one occasion. This animal was remarkably quiet; her age was between five and six years, and her weight, a fortnight after her arrival, 994 lbs.

Brown Cow.—This cow was considerably inferior in size to the preceding, and by no means endowed with a figure so pleasing to the eye of the connoisseur. Her horns protruded more. The spine was not straight, but was characterized by a decided dorsal depression, a mark of inferiority in an Ayrshire cow. Her color was brown, varied with a few white patches. Her

belly did not protrude to such a degree as that of the white cow, and her lungs were in consequence larger in proportion. The quantity of milk which she gave at pasture is stated to have varied from nine to ten imperial quarts, a quantity which she much exceeded immediately after her arrival, but which gradually diminished and remained tolerably stationary till the close of the investigation. This cow had seen the bull two days before her arrival, but probably without the requisite effect, as she displayed occasionally considerable irritability, wildness of eye, and other well-known symptoms. The quantity of milk which she gave was generally less than that yielded by the white cow, but the amount of butter was greater. Her weight, a fortnight after her arrival, was $967\frac{1}{2}$ lbs., and her age was about five years. She had calved five or six weeks.

It is not necessary, for the sake of elucidating the experiments, to discuss the much controverted points among agriculturists in reference to the form of cow best calculated for the purposes of the dairy, since practical judges differ as to the proper characters, and have too frequently fixed upon anatomical features as indicative of a good milk cow which are not necessarily so in a physiological point of view. No stronger proof could be adduced in support of this statement than the fact that the characters of a good milk cow of the short-horn breed are in many respects the reverse of those exhibited by the Ayrshire cow. The external symmetry of an animal must, in some measure, be viewed apart from its capacity to discharge a physiological function. It would be incorrect to judge of the capability of a man to undergo fatigue by the

contour of his countenance, spine, and limbs alone, although their peculiar conformation might afford accessory proofs of power. Recent experiments, in accordance with scientific views, would tend to show that strength or endurance of fatigue will depend more upon the relation of one important division of the system to another, as of the organs of respiration, for example, to the stature or muscular development, than upon the general corporeal symmetry. A man of six feet and upwards may appear well proportioned to the eye, and yet experiment has shown that an inferior stature affords, on an average, greater muscular power, in consequence of the better ratio subsisting between the important organs which are necessary to the exercise of strength. This is at once obvious, if we bear in mind that the principal source of animal power is respiration, or that function by which certain portions of the digested food are converted into carbonic acid, acetic acid (?) and water; including, therefore, not only the lungs, but also the whole capillary system of the skin.* A short-winded person, or one whose respiratory organs are defective, is at once inferior in the capacity to undergo fatigue to another whose lungs are in a state of integrity; and this is the result, not merely because the lungs are somewhat diseased, but because, the exciting cause of all animal motion being dependent on the function of respiration,—that is, the conversion of carbon and hydrogen in the system into

* These views are strongly supported by the very ingenious experiments of Mr. Hutchinson, whose researches on respiration constitute a valuable contribution to physiology. See *Journal of Statistical Society*, June, 1844. *Trans. of Med. Chirurg. Society of London*, May, 1846.

carbonic acid and water,—it is requisite that the oxygen of the atmosphere should have access to a certain amount of blood-surface to produce a given effect. When any obstacle occurs to mar this operation,—for example, in consequence of disease of a portion of the lungs, or of the influence of a cause operating upon the whole constitution,—the inevitable result is a deterioration of muscular power. It is unnecessary to multiply examples in proof of the co-existence of muscular power and capacity of lung, since a broad chest is generally accepted as an element of strength. The relation between the muscles, or flesh, and the lungs being understood, it will be more easy to appreciate the connection between the intestines and the lungs. The intestines are the reservoir in which the food is placed for the purpose of being absorbed into the blood. The rapidity with which the dissolved or digested matter is taken up must, it is obvious, depend upon the rate at which the vessels destined for this purpose act; these being set in motion by the heart, this again by the nervous system, and the latter by respiration, there is discernible a beautiful chain of connection between the oxygen of the atmosphere and the absorbed food. If the system described were always in equable movement, if no influences were occasionally present to interfere with its proper equilibrium, animals would be in the condition of plants, which possess absorbing apparatus, but are destitute of one powerful interfering agent in the animal economy; this is the brain and nervous system, upon the condition of which depend passions and emotions of the mind. It is principally by the study of this important apparatus that we derive our knowledge of what is peculiarly termed the

constitution of animals. Without this system animals would be merely chemical machines, and we might then predicate, in every case, the effects of particular influences, as one animal would then differ from another merely in the extent of its mechanism. The intestinal canal may then be considered as an extensive absorbing surface, which is retained *in equilibrio* by a properly-balanced exhaling surface, the lungs and skin. If there were no nerves, this equilibrium would spontaneously proceed, and every part of the animal system would be duly supplied with its proper amount of support. But to stimulate the nervous system we employ exciting substances, such as alcohol and spices, &c., which increase the rapidity of absorption without a corresponding provision being made for the proper exhalation of the excess of food thus introduced into the system. The consequence must be the deposition of fat, a condition of the system which is ranked in the human subject as a disease, (*Polysarcia adiposa*.*) The same result occurs with the inferior animals if we force more food into their systems than can be in some degree proportionally exhaled. The deposition of fat ensues, and when it is carried to the extent too customary among agriculturists, it assumes the form of a disease: when cattle are fed for the purpose of serving as human food, there ought not to be such a superabundance of fatty matter deposited as is usual with some of the animal monsters designated fat cattle. When they are properly fed, with a due attention to allowing them a certain amount of exercise, the fat and

* In the language of Lord Byron, "fat is an oily dropsy."—*Rejected Addresses*, p. 19.

lean are deposited in healthy proportions, and the cattle may be employed without risk as human food. Passions or mental influences must necessarily produce a decided effect upon the absorptive action of the intestinal canal, and may cause a diminished amount of nutriment to be absorbed: in this case the products of the animal, such as the milk of the cow, must necessarily be diminished. This remark is to be kept in view in considering the subsequent experiments. The cows were very different in reference to their nervous condition. The white cow was quiet and steady, generally eating equal portions and producing equable quantities of milk. The brown cow, on the contrary, was fitful in her appetite, and of consequence was variable in the amount of products. In proportion to her weight she consumed a larger amount of food than her fellow, but always afforded less milk and a greater amount of butter. The variable action of her organs is well exhibited in the first series of tables. When at pasture she had given two pints less than the white cow, and immediately before the experiments she gave the same quantity as her fellow. On her arrival in Glasgow her milk greatly increased; but it soon began to diminish, although the same amount of food was continued. That the change was not produced by any alteration in the food is obvious from the steadier result afforded by the white cow, which was also supplied with an equal weight of fodder. The amount of milk given by the brown cow was as much as 26 lbs. per day when she was fed with grass, and upon the same kind of food the quantity declined to 22 lbs.; while the milk produced by the white cow was, at the commencement of the experiment with grass, 23

lbs., and at the termination of the trial, 21 lbs.; so that there was a falling off, in the case of the brown cow, to the extent of 4 lbs., and with the white cow only to the amount of 2 lbs. That this result was not merely owing to a deficiency of water was proved by experiment, which gave the same amount of water in the milk of both cows; but the quantity of butter afforded by the brown cow amounted to $11\frac{1}{4}$ lbs., while that of the white cow was $8\frac{1}{8}$ lbs., in fourteen days, from 1,427 lbs. of grass supplied to each animal. Again, when the animals were fed on steeped entire barley, the brown cow's milk fell from $22\frac{1}{2}$ lbs. to $17\frac{1}{2}$ lbs., while that of the white cow only declined from 22 lbs. to $19\frac{1}{2}$ lbs.; the brown cow falling off to the extent of 5 lbs., and the white only to the extent of $2\frac{1}{2}$ lbs. These facts are sufficient to show that the two animals were constitutionally different. The occasional wild look of the brown cow, her tendency to gore those who approached her, her frequent startled aspect, all indicated a nervous state of excitement; the probable cause of which has been already alluded to. The result of these experiments seems to countenance the idea, that, although a handsome external figure is not necessarily an indication of the highest capacity in a cow to produce milk and butter, yet that it may conduce to afford a steady supply of milk, inasmuch as it appears to indicate a proper relation between the organs.

Color of Cattle.—It has been supposed by some practical persons that the color of an animal exercised some influence on the amount of milk produced. The determination of this point could only be decided by experiments upon different breeds of cattle; but it is

probable that color is not an important element in this inquiry, any further than that the same parents being good milkers may originate a stock of similar character, both in color and in functions, to themselves; and hence a particular color co-existing with good milking capacity would rather be an accidental than a physiological circumstance. The subject is one, however, open for inquiry, and is alluded to here because it is a favorite idea with some good practical observers.

In the experiments to be detailed, it is proper to state that the milk was carefully weighed and also measured morning and evening; the numbers contained in the series of tables are therefore the exact results of experiments. The weight of grain may be taken as representing the exact chemical quantities, while the amount of hay being only given in quarter pounds might be received as the practical quantities, and not as the precise chemical numbers. The dung was also carefully weighed morning and evening, and its solid and liquid contents estimated by frequent desiccations. The butter was extracted from the whole of the milk. The morning's milk was allowed to stand for twenty-four to thirty-six hours, and was then creamed; the cream being placed in the churn, together with the whole of the evening's milk. The weights and measures used are all Imperial.

CHAPTER V.

INFLUENCE OF GRASS WHEN USED AS DIET.

TABLES OF MILK AND BUTTER PRODUCED BY GRASS DURING FOURTEEN DAYS.—COMPOSITION OF THE MILK.—AMOUNT OF FOOD CONSUMED.—OF THE SOURCE OF THE BUTTER IN THE GRASS.—AMOUNT OF WAX IN THE FOOD.—COMPOSITION OF BUTTER.—MODE OF PRESERVING BUTTER FRESH FOR ANY LENGTH OF TIME.—IMPROBABILITY OF WAX BEING CONVERTED INTO BUTTER.—ON THE NATURE OF GRASS AND HAY AS FOOD.—ANALYSIS OF HAY.—GRASS LOSES NUTRITIVE MATTER WHEN CONVERTED INTO HAY IN THIS COUNTRY.—TABLE OF FALL OF RAIN.—PROCESS OF ARTIFICIAL HAYMAKING SUGGESTED.—ANALYSIS OF STEM AND SEEDS OF RYE-GRASS.—IMPORTANCE OF MAKING HAY BEFORE GRASS BEGINS TO SEED.

IMMEDIATELY before the commencement of this experiment, the cattle had been grazing, and were brought a distance of about forty miles by railway ; a circumstance which may account for several irregularities and anomalies in the immediate subsequent history of the animals as derivable from the tables :—

EXPERIMENT I.—GRASS DIET.

BROWN COW.

Days.	Date.	Milk.	Grass.	Dung.	Weight of Cow.	Butter.	Temp.
	1845:						
1	June 10	lbs. oz. drs. 26 11 4	lbs. oz. drs. 93 5 13	lbs. oz. drs. 79 13 11	lbs. ...	lbs. oz. drs. 3 15 0	57°
2	—	27 3 3	93 5 15	77 15 7	...	...	62
3	—	24 14 12	100 0 6	67 1 12	...	...	69
4	—	26 12 15	100 0 0	68 8 9	...	...	68
5	—	26 4 9	100 0 0	66 14 0	...	...	67
6	—	25 5 11	100 0 0	76 0 11	...	...	63
7	—	26 3 8	100 0 0	78 3 11	...	4 6 4	59
8	—	24 12 11	100 0 0	71 14 8	...	...	65
9	—	24 0 1	100 0 0	59 12 7	967½	...	62
10	—	22 2 1	120 0 0	64 8 10	...	...	59
11	—	21 5 7	100 0 0	74 6 12	...	...	62
12	—	22 9 4	120 0 0	78 11 15	...	2 15 0	60
13	—	21 12 10	100 0 0	87 7 14	...	...	57
14	—	22 12 1	100 0 0	97 10 3	986	...	58
		342 14 1	1426 12 0	1049 2 2	Gain, 18½	11 4 4	

EXPERIMENT I.—GRASS DIET.

WHITE COW.

Days.	Date.	Milk.		Grass.		Dung.		Weight of Cow.	Butter.	Temp.
		lbs.	oz. drs.	lbs.	oz. drs.	lbs.	oz. drs.	lbs.	lbs. oz. drs.	
1	1845: June 10	23	4 14	93	5 13	70	9 8	...	3 2 4	
2	— 11	21	10 5	93	5 15	70	0 5	...		
3	— 12	22	1 2	100	0 0	70	3 0	...		
4	— 13	23	6 8	100	0 0	62	4 9	...		
5	— 14	25	15 12	100	0 0	67	11 13	...	2 15 12	
6	— 15	21	14 13	100	0 0	66	8 1	...		
7	— 16	22	5 5	100	0 0	72	2 5	...		
8	— 17	20	3 3	100	0 0	62	4 14	...		
9	— 18	22	3 5	100	0 0	74	3 15	994	2 0 0	
10	— 19	20	0 15	120	0 0	66	1 3	...		
11	— 20	18	12 1	100	0 0	61	3 9	...		
12	— 21	20	14 0	120	0 0	79	10 15	...		
13	— 22	20	11 5	100	0 0	86	9 8	...	1044	
14	— 23	21	5 10	100	0 0	90	13 0	...		
		304	13 2	1426	12 0	1000	7 9	Gain, 50	8 2 0	

Proximate Analysis of the Experiment.—The composition of the grass, consisting almost entirely of rye grass, (*Lolium perenne*), and of the dung, was as follows :—

	Grass.	Dung.
Water - - - -	75·	88·33
Sol. Salts - - - }	1·34	{ 0·40
Silica and Insol. Salts - }		{ 1·35
Organic Matter - -	23·66	9·92
	100·	100·

Hence the solid matter in the food of the brown cow was 356 lbs., in the dung 147, while in the food of the white cow there were 356 lbs. of solid matter, and in the dung 140 lbs., making in all 425 lbs. swallowed by the two cows.

The composition of the milk of the cows was as follows :—

	Brown.	White.
Spec. Grav. - -	1029·8	1029·8
Water - - -	87·19	87·35
Butter - - -	3·70	
Sugar - - -	4·35	
Casein - - -	4·16	
Sol. Salts - - -	0·15	0·156
Insol. Salts - -	0·44	0·488

From the previous experiments it therefore appears, that the same quantity of food given to cows nearly of the same weight produced 5 lbs. less of solid matter of milk in one cow than in the other; 100 lbs. of solid matter of grass producing in the brown cow $17\frac{1}{2}$ lbs.

of dry milk, and in the white cow only $15\frac{1}{2}$ lbs. From the column, however, in which the weight of the cattle is represented, it appears that both cows were increasing in weight; but, as the white cow advanced most rapidly, it is probable that the difference in the quantity of solid milk may have been applied to increase the weight of the white cow. There is another alternative which is also admissible, viz., that the capacity of the lungs and respiratory organs of the white cow were greater than those of the brown cow, since the former absorbed a greater amount of solid matter from the grass, as appears from the difference between the grass and dung, than in the case of the brown cow. These important differences in the two animals rendered it impracticable to make comparative experiments upon them at the same time. The only method which could afford results of value was, to supply each with the same kind of food, and thus to obtain data which could enable a judgment to be formed of the relative nature of the constitutions of the animals.

The whole series, therefore, consists of two parallel sets of experiments, the second of which may be viewed as a repetition of the first trials, thus serving to control any liability to error which might readily occur from the nature of the investigation.

Ultimate Analysis of the Experiment.—The ultimate composition of the grass and dung was found to be as follows :—

	Grass.		Dung.	
	Fresh.	Dried at 212°.	Fresh.	Dried at 212°.
Carbon - -	11.35	45.41	6.40	45.74
Hydrogen - -	1.48	5.93	0.78	5.64
Nitrogen - -	0.46	1.84	0.25	1.81
Oxygen - -	10.39	41.54	5.20	37.03
Ash - - -	1.32	5.28	1.37	9.78
Water - -	75.00		86.00	
	100	100	100	100

Table exhibiting the Amount in Pounds of Carbon, &c. in the Food and Dung during Fourteen Days.

	BROWN.			WHITE.		
	Grass.	Dung.	Consumption.	Grass.	Dung.	Consumption.
Carbon -	161 $\frac{3}{4}$	67	94 $\frac{3}{4}$	161 $\frac{3}{4}$	64	97 $\frac{3}{4}$
Hydrogen -	21	8	13	21	7 $\frac{3}{4}$	13 $\frac{1}{4}$
Nitrogen -	6 $\frac{1}{2}$	2 $\frac{7}{10}$	3 $\frac{8}{10}$	6 $\frac{1}{2}$	2 $\frac{1}{2}$	4
Oxygen -	148	54 $\frac{1}{2}$	93 $\frac{1}{2}$	148	52	96
Ash - -	18 $\frac{3}{4}$	14 $\frac{1}{3}$	4 $\frac{4}{10}$	18 $\frac{3}{4}$	13 $\frac{3}{4}$	5
Water - -	1070 $\frac{3}{4}$	902 $\frac{1}{2}$	167 $\frac{1}{2}$	1070 $\frac{3}{4}$	860	210 $\frac{3}{4}$
	1426 $\frac{3}{4}$	1049	377	1426 $\frac{3}{4}$	1000	426 $\frac{3}{4}$

From this table we learn that the brown cow consumed daily 6 $\frac{3}{4}$ lbs. of carbon ; this is very nearly equivalent to 1 oz. of carbon for every 9 $\frac{1}{3}$ lbs. of live weight, (the cow weighing 8 cwt. 71 lbs.) The white cow consumed daily nearly 7 lbs. of carbon, or 1 oz. of carbon to 8 $\frac{3}{4}$ lbs. of live weight ; and the daily consumption of all constituents is represented in the following table, which affords a view of the mean of the two cows :—

					lbs.
Carbon	-	-	-	-	6·87
Hydrogen	-	-	-	-	0·93
Nitrogen	-	-	-	-	0·28
Oxygen	-	-	-	-	6·76
Ash	-	-	-	-	0·33
Water	-	-	-	-	13·50
					<hr/>
					28·67

That so much matter should be ejected by animals is a circumstance liable to excite surprise in one who examines the physiology of digestion merely in a cursory manner; but when we recollect that the stomachs of a cow are of great capacity, capable of holding several gallons of water, and that these vessels, if we may so speak, require to be filled, in order that a mechanical excitement may be communicated to their surrounding coats, we may discover perhaps why a condensed regimen, although it might contain sufficient nourishment to supply the waste of the body, from its insufficiency of bulk to excite the stomach to secrete the requisite gastric fluid, might be incompletely digested. Hence it may be that grain and all farinaceous food are insufficient for cattle: they require a quantity of hay or straw in addition, for the purpose, in common language, of filling up the animal, but possibly to excite the coats of the stomach to the action of secretion. It is perhaps a preferable view to consider the hay as containing a larger amount of calorificent constituents.

Of the Constituent of the Grass which supplies the Butter.—It is now upwards of a century since Beccaria of Bologna broached the idea that animals are composed of the same substances which they employ as food:—
 “En effet si l'on excepte la partie spirituelle et immor-

telle de notre être, et si nous ne considérons que le corps, sommes nous composés d'autres substances que de celles qui nous servent de nourriture. (1742.)"—*Collection Académique*, tome x. p. 1. In more recent times Dr. Prout has defended the same doctrine, and has referred us to milk as the type of nourishment. In this fluid the main solid constituents are oil, fibrin, and sugar; these, therefore, or analogous bodies, he considers should enter into the composition of all wholesome nutriment. Still more lately a difference of opinion has resulted with reference to the exact part which starch or sugar plays in the animal economy. Fibrinous matters, it is generally admitted, undergo little or no alteration in the system; but whether it is necessary, in order to produce fat in an animal, that the food should contain oil, and that no other form of nutriment can produce this substance, is a question which has been very much debated. It has been contended that the presence of oil, if not essential in the food, is at least very important in increasing the amount of fat deposited; while Liebig holds, that oil may possibly be assimilated or converted into butter, but that the same product may result from the deoxidation of starch or sugar in the animal economy. To the agriculturist the settlement of this question is of no small importance, since it may guide him to the use of various kinds of food for the fattening of cattle which may otherwise be overlooked, and may also conduce to the proper preparation of food, a subject which has received less attention than perhaps it deserves. In the prosecution of the present series of experiments the prospect of throwing some light upon this interesting subject has been kept in view; and, in general, such experiments as were

required to afford data for calculating, from the different kinds of food, the probable origin of the oily matter secreted by the animals, have been carefully registered. To solve the question, it is necessary to ascertain the amount of oil in the food. The oily matter in the grass was determined by first drying the grass at the temperature of 212° , to remove water; it was then digested in successive portions of ether, until this liquid ceased to remove any matter in solution. The same experiment was performed with the dung. The first process, therefore, gave all the oily matter swallowed by the animal, and the second afforded the oil or wax which was not taken into the system: 2000 grains of grass, when dried, became 500 grains. By digestion in ether, 42·3 grains were taken up of a matter having a dry waxy consistence, possessing a green color, but without any of the characters of a fluid oil; this is equal to 2·01 per cent. 4284 grains of moist dung from grass, equivalent to 500 grains of dry dung, afforded 13·2 grains of an exactly similar green waxy matter to that found in the grass, equal to 0·312 per cent. The largest amount of wax in the dung of the cattle was obtained while they were feeding on hay; 1000 grains of dung left, at the temperature of 212° , 157 grains of dry dung, which gave 6 grains of wax, equivalent to 0·6 per cent. in moist dung, or 3·82 per cent. in the dry dung. All of these products were carefully dried for some days at the temperature of boiling water. From these data, then, we are enabled to construct the following table:—

	lbs.
Amount of wax in food of both cows in fourteen days	57·3
Amount of wax in dung - - - - -	6·3
Amount of wax consumed by the cows - - -	51·0
Amount of dry butter - - - - -	16·7
Excess of wax in the food - - - - -	34·3

To ascertain whether the whole of the butter is removed from the milk by the usual process of churning, portions of the same milk were analyzed by the usual methods, for the sake of comparison. The brown cow's milk in the present experiment contained 3·46 per cent. of butter, while, by analysis, the amount was 3·7, making a difference of rather less than a quarter of a pound in 100 pounds of milk. This is so small that it does not affect the preceding calculation, but rather tends to show that the determination of such questions on a large scale is preferable to the usual analytic methods, since the analysis of milk twice a day for several months would be such a laborious work as to render its accomplishment impossible.

It is necessary to explain the circumstance that butter, as obtained by the usual mechanical process, contains foreign matter, consisting of water and curd, or casein. By analysis, butter was found to have the following composition:—

Casein - - - - -	0·94
Oil - - - - -	86·27
Water - - - - -	12·79

The composition of French butter has been stated to be somewhat different, (Boussingault,) as it has been found to contain upwards of eighteen per cent. of im-

purity. This difference may be owing to the coldness of the summer during which the present experiments were made.

The hardness of the butter was a subject of general remark, and might render it better fitted for being freed from the casein than if it had possessed a more fluid form.

Mode of preserving Butter fresh.—The cause of the tainting of fresh butter depends upon the presence of the small quantity of curd and water as exhibited by the preceding analysis. To render butter capable of being kept for any length of time in a fresh condition, that is, as a pure solid oil, all that is necessary is to boil it in a pan till the water is removed, which is marked by the cessation of violent ebullition. By allowing the liquid oil to stand for a little the curd subsides, and the oil may then be poured off, or it may be strained through calico or muslin, into a bottle, and corked up. When it is to be used it may be gently heated and poured out of the bottle, or cut out by means of a knife or cheese-gouge. This is the usual method of preserving butter in India, (ghee,) and also on the Continent; and it is rather remarkable that it is not in general use in this country. Bottled butter will thus keep for any length of time, and is the best form of this substance to use for sauces.

From the preceding table it appears, that the oil consumed by the cows greatly exceeded the butter, and the oil contained in the dung, even if the casein and the water were not subtracted from the butter; the total quantity of butter being 19 lbs. 6 oz. The result of this experiment is in perfect accordance with the facts observed by Boussingault, who, in similar re-

searches upon cattle, found the oil in the food to exceed that in the dung and milk. The matter extracted by ether from grass, however, can scarcely be termed an oil, since it possesses all the characters of a wax; that is, a body which contains a smaller amount of oxygen than a fat oil,—certainly less than is contained in butter. It is therefore difficult to conceive a wax to obtain more oxygen in the system, and to be converted into an oil, where all the actions are calculated to remove oxygen, and not to supply it: such an occurrence would be as probable as the addition of oxygen to wood by throwing it into a furnace. The production of butter from sugar by the action of casein or curd is, on the contrary, a process with which chemists are now familiar, and is therefore more readily admissible into physiological theories than the idea of the formation of butter from wax, since we are unacquainted with any analogous example. The connection between sugar, oil, and wax is exhibited by the following formula:—

			Carb.	Hyd.	Oxyg.	<i>Differences.</i>		
						Carb.	Hyd.	Oxyg.
Sugar	-	-	48	44	44			
Fat	-	-	44	40	4	4	4	40
Wax	-	-	40	40	2	4	0	2

In bees we have a well demonstrated example of the production of wax from sugar, while fat, or the intermediate stage, is probably first produced in the body of the bee, and is then, by the loss of a small portion of carbon and oxygen, converted into wax, or to the lowest state of oxidation existing in the animal system. The point therefore to which it is necessary to direct attention is, that we have instances in chemical physiology of substances being produced from the others preceding it in the table, but that we are unacquainted

with any phenomena of an inverse order ; nor would such an occurrence be explicable upon the principles on which the animal system is understood to proceed. Taking all these circumstances into consideration, it appears that there are fewer difficulties in the way of supposing that butter is formed from the starch and sugar, or albuminous matter, of the food, than from the waxy matter which is present in such considerable quantities. There is only one instance, with which physiologists are at present acquainted, that could be adduced as evidence in favor of any substance being rendered more complex in the animal system, viz., the production of fibrin or flesh from curd or casein. So far as chemical experiments carry us, we are not in a condition to affirm that no fibrin exists in milk, but it is admitted that none has as yet been detected. If these be correct, then it would appear to follow that the infant fed on milk must derive its flesh from the curd of that fluid, and that as curd contains no phosphorus, (while fibrin does,) the curd of the milk, in order to form muscular fibre, is united to phosphorus in the animal system, and is thus built up, instead of being, as is the rule with other substances, reduced to a smaller number of elements.

The objection to this view of the subject is, that the experiments which have been made on fibrin do not prove that it contains phosphorus ; they only prove that phosphoric acid can be detected in it even when it is purified in the most careful manner suggested by chemical knowledge ; and it would therefore be somewhat premature to adopt any such analogy as that which we have been considering.*

* When this passage was written, in November, 1845, I founded

On the Nature of Grass and Hay as Food.—Grass, as may be readily imagined, varies very considerably in its composition, according to its age, and also, as may be expected, according to its species. The experiments undertaken during the present investigation have sufficiently demonstrated the first of these positions; but the second is still open for inquiry, since chemists who have previously analyzed grass and hay have omitted to particularize the botanical names of the plants which they have examined. The grass used in the present experiments consisted almost entirely of rye grass, (*Lolium perenne*,) and the hay employed was also similarly constituted.

It may be interesting, for the sake of comparison, to give a table of the analysis of such specimens of hay as have been analyzed hitherto:—

my reasoning in reference to the probability of phosphorus not being a constituent of animal substances partly on the circumstance that Fremy, in his analysis of the acid of the nerves, (cerebric acid,) found 0·9 per cent. of phosphorus; while, in my examination of the same substance, further purified, I found only 0·46 per cent. Since that period, however, Liebig has found that, when properly prepared, fibrin and albumen are destitute of phosphorus. In the May number of the Philosophical Magazine for 1846, I have described a modification of fibrin under the name of *pegmin*, well known as the buffy coat of inflamed blood. This substance contains sulphur, and cannot therefore be termed an oxide of protein. Under the name of *pyropin* I have also described a ruby-colored substance found in the position of the pulp of the elephant's tooth. The following is their composition:—

	Pegmin.	Pyropin.		
		I.	II.	
Carbon - - -	52·07	53·33	53·50	
Hydrogen - - -	7·00	7·52	7·66	
Nitrogen - - -	14·31	14·50	38·84	
Oxygen - - }	26·62	24·65		
Sulphur - - }				

- I. Analysis of hay made at Giessen by Dr. Will : the species of grass is not mentioned.
- II. Hay grown in the neighborhood of Strasburg in France, analyzed by M. Boussingault : the name of the grass is omitted.
- III. Analysis of *Lolium perenne*, as previously given and used in the present experiments.

	I.	II.	III.
Carbon - -	45.87	45.80	45.41
Hydrogen - -	5.76	5.00	5.93
Nitrogen - -	} 41.55	{ 1.50	1.84
Oxygen - -			39.21
Ash - -	6.82	9.00	7.61

Although the species of grasses constituting these specimens of hay were in all probability different, the correspondence in their composition is sufficiently striking.

The amount of solid matter in this grass varied from eighteen to upwards of thirty per cent., according to the early or late period of its growth. The grass made use of in the first experiment contained from eighteen to twenty-five per cent. In our calculations the latter number has been adopted.

When grass first springs above the surface of the earth the principal constituent of its early blades is water, the amount of solid matter being comparatively trifling ; as it rises higher into day the deposition of a more indurated form of carbon gradually becomes more considerable ; the sugar and soluble matter at first increasing, then gradually diminishing, to give way to the deposition of woody substance.

The following table affords a view of the composition of rye-grass before and after ripening :—

	18th June.	23d June.	13th July.
Water - -	76·19	81·23	69·00
Solid Matter -	23·81	18·77	31·00

These are important practical facts for the agriculturist ; for if, as we have endeavored to show, the sugar be an important element of the food of animals, then it should be an object with the farmer to cut grass for the purpose of haymaking at that period when the largest amount of matter soluble in water is contained in it. This is assuredly at an earlier period of its growth than when it has shot into seed, for it is then that woody matter predominates ; a substance totally insoluble in water, and therefore less calculated to serve as food to animals than substances capable of assuming a soluble condition. This is the first point for consideration in the production of hay, since it ought to be the object of the farmer to preserve the hay for winter use in the condition most resembling the grass in its highest state of perfection. The second consideration in haymaking is to dry the grass under such circumstances as to retain the soluble portion in perfect integrity. To ascertain whether hay, by the process and exposure which it undergoes, loses any of its soluble constituents, the following experiments were made :—

1st.—3000 grains of rye-grass in seed, on the 13th July, gave up to hot water a thick sirupy fluid, which, when dried till it ceased to lose weight

at 212°, weighed 217·94 grains, equivalent to 7·26 per cent.

2d.—2500 grains of rye-grass, digested in cold water, yielded 53·23 grains of extract, equal to 2·12 per cent. This rye-grass contained 31 per cent. of solid matter, and 69 per cent. of water.

3d.—New hay, made from rye-grass, and containing 20 per cent. of water, for the sake of comparison, was also subjected to similar trials.

Grains.				Grains.			
1st.	1369	gave to hot water		220·77	of extract, 16·12 per cent.		
	1000	-	-	159·34	-	-	15·93
	1000	-	-	140	-	-	14
2d.	2000 grains of new hay, in seed, digested in cold water, yielded 101·3 grains of extract = 5·06 per cent. of soluble matter.						

From these numbers we learn that 100 parts of hay are equivalent to $387\frac{1}{2}$ of grass. This amount of grass should contain of soluble matter in hot water 28·13 parts, and in cold water 8·21 parts. But the equivalent quantity of hay, or 100 parts, only contains 16 instead of 28 parts soluble in hot water, and 5·06 instead of $8\frac{1}{4}$ parts soluble in cold water. A very large proportion of the soluble matter of the grass has obviously disappeared in the conversion of grass into hay. The result of the haymaking in this particular instance has, therefore, been to approximate the soft, juicy, and tender grass to woody matter, by washing out or decomposing its sugar and other soluble constituents. These facts enable us to explain the reason why cattle consume a larger amount of hay than is equivalent to the relative quantity of grass. Thus ani-

mals which can subsist upon 100 lbs. of grass should be able to retain the same condition by the use of 25 lbs. of hay, if the latter suffered no deterioration in drying. The present series of experiments, however, show that a cow, thriving on 100 to 120 lbs. of grass, required 25 lbs. of hay, and 9 lbs. of barley or malt, affording thus collateral evidence of the view which we have taken of the imperfection of the process of hay-making at present in use in this country.

The great cause of the deterioration of hay is the water which may be present, either from the incomplete removal of the natural amount of water in the grass by drying, or by the absorption of this fluid from the atmosphere. Water when existing in hay from either of these sources will induce fermentation, a process by which one of the most important constituents of the grass,—viz., sugar—will be destroyed. The action necessary for decomposing the sugar is induced by the presence of the albuminous matter of the grass; the elements of the sugar are made to re-act on each other in the moist state in which they exist, in consequence of the presence of the water and oil, and are converted into alcohol and carbonic acid according to the following formula:—

					Carb.	Hyd.	Oxyg.
1 atom sugar	-	-	-	-	12	12	12
2 atoms alcohol	-	-	-	-	8	12	4
4 atoms carbonic acid	-	-	-	-	4	0	8

That alcohol is produced in a heated haystack in many cases may be detected by the similarity of the odor disengaged to that perceptible in a brewery. We use this comparison because it has been more than

once suggested to us by agriculturists. The quantity of water or volatile matter capable of being removed from hay at the temperature of boiling water varies considerably. The amount of variation during the present experiments was from 20 to 14 per cent. If the lower per-centage could be attained at once by simple drying in the sun, the process of haymaking would probably admit of little improvement; but the best new-made hay that we have examined contained more than this amount of water, the numbers obtained verging towards 20 per cent. When it contains as much as this it is very liable to ferment, especially if it should happen to be moistened by any accidental approach of water. The only method which we have found to succeed in preserving grass perfectly entire is by drying it by means of artificial heat. Rye grass contains, at an early period of its growth, as much as 81 per cent. of water, the whole of which may be removed by subjecting the grass to a temperature considerably under that of boiling water; but, even with a heat of 120° , the greater portion of the water is removed, and the grass still retains its green color, a character which appears to add greatly to the relish with which cattle consume this kind of provender. When this dried grass (as it may be truly termed by way of distinction from hay) is examined, it will be found to consist of a series of tubes, which, if placed in water, will be filled with the fluid, and assume in some measure the aspect of its original condition. In this form cattle will eat it with relish, and prefer it to hay, which, in comparison, is blanched, dry, and sapless. The advantages obtained by this method of making hay, or rather of preserving grass in a dry state, are sufficiently

obvious. By this means all the constituents of the grass are retained in a state of integrity; the sugar, by the absence of water, is protected from undergoing decomposition, the coloring matter of the grass is comparatively little affected, while the soluble salts are not exposed to the risk of being washed out by the rains, as in the common process of haymaking. The amount of soluble matter capable of being taken up by cold water is, according to the preceding trials, as much as 5 per cent., or a third of the whole soluble matter in hay. We may therefore form some notion of the injury liable to be produced by every shower of rain which drenches the fields during hay harvest. It is not only, however, the loss which it sustains, in regard to the sugar and soluble salts, that renders hay so much less acceptable than grass to the appetite of cattle. The bleaching which it undergoes in the sun deprives it of the only peculiarity which distinguishes the one form of fodder from the other; grass deprived of its green coloring matter presents exactly the appearance of straw, so that hay ought to be termed grass straw. It is obvious, from the experiments detailed, that the operation of haymaking, as conducted in this country, has a tendency to remove a great proportion of the wax in the grass. Thus it was found that rye-grass contained 2.01 per cent. of wax. Now as $387\frac{1}{2}$ parts of rye-grass are equivalent to 100 parts of hay, and as $387\frac{1}{2}$ parts of grass contain 7.78 parts of wax, it is obvious that 100 parts of hay should contain the same amount of wax; but by experiment it was found that 200 grains of hay contained 4 grains of wax, which is equivalent to 2 per cent., almost exactly the amount contained in grass. Hence it appears

that no less than 5·78 grains of wax have disappeared during the haymaking process. The whitening process which the grass undergoes in drying renders it apparent that the green coloring matter has undergone change ; but that it should have been actually removed to such an extent, or at least have become insoluble in ether, is a result which could scarcely have been anticipated without actual experiment. Some improvement in the preparation of hay is imperatively demanded in such localities as are affected with a more than usual fall of rain. The following table of the fall of rain will point out where such precautions are more particularly required :—

				Inches.	
Glasgow	-	-	-	21·3	
London	-	-	-	24·0	
Edinburgh	-	-	-	24·5	
Berwickshire	-	-	-	32·5	{ Abbey St. Bathans, 400 feet above sea.
Manchester	-	-	-	36·1	
Lancaster	-	-	-	39·7	
Paisley	-	-	-	47·1	at the Reservoir.
Strathaven	-	-	-	45·8	700 feet above sea.
Greenock	-	-	-	61·8	{ 800 feet above the town.

The Glasgow result is the mean of many years' observation at the Macfarlane Observatory. The London is taken from the Royal Society Register, the mean of ten years. The Edinburgh number is from observations at the observatory. The Berwickshire number is the mean of two years' register, by Mr. Wallace, kept at my request. The Manchester and Lancaster are from Dr. Dalton. The Paisley and Greenock results are from the water-works register, the mean of

seven years. The Strathaven number is from registers kept at my request by Mr. Wiseman.

Frequently the quantity of rain which falls in May and June, the haymaking season, is greater than in April and July. In those localities where the fall of rain is so considerable, the preparation of good sound hay by the usual process will be almost impracticable, and in such places too frequently hay in a state of decomposition is given to animals, at the risk of their being seriously injured, since all food whose particles are in a state of fermentation or putrefaction, which are analogous actions, must have a tendency to produce similar decompositions in the fluids of the animal system. In the neighborhood of manufacturing towns there could be no difficulty in preparing abundance of hay by the process now recommended. The waste heat of the chimneys might be sent through apartments or sheds of almost temporary construction, guided by a proper draught, so as to carry off the vapor as soon as it is volatilized; and the same arrangements might, with economy, be adopted in conjunction with brick and tile works. Haymaking would thus commence at a much earlier period of the season, the grass would be cut, carted to the drying-room, and in the course of a few hours be ready for stacking. When hay prepared in this manner is to be given to cattle and horses it may be steeped in a tank for twenty-four hours, or any adequate period, before being placed in the racks and boxes; and the steep water, which will contain sugar and soluble salts, should be given them to drink.

By this system of preserving grass we should be continuing to our cattle in winter our summer food.

which all admit to be superior to every other substitute; and while the animals themselves would be benefited, much uneasiness and trouble in winter would be saved to the farmer. In a moist climate, especially like that exhibited in Scotland during the last year, it appears highly desirable that farmers should possess on their premises a drying-room, where hay, potatoes, and even corn, might be dried. Had such a convenience been attached to many of our farmers' offices last season much corn might have been saved, even by drying one or two cart-loads daily. This desideratum might be effected by running a flue through the barn, level with the floor, its upper surface being covered with iron plate or tiles. By means of a small quantity of fuel a barn-full of corn in sheaves, properly disposed, might be dried in a few hours. The artificial method of drying grass here suggested will of course be unnecessary when the grass can be deprived of its water by the heat of the sun with sufficient rapidity, and without being exposed to the drenching influence of the rain of our northern climate. That rapid drying can be effected, even in wet seasons, in Scotland, I have had an opportunity of witnessing, in the case of an excellent sample of hay prepared during the summer of 1845, on the grounds of Mr. Fleming, of Barochan, for a specimen of which I am indebted to that gentleman. The only complaint which I have heard offered to the English plan of haymaking is the additional amount of labor required, but surely any rational excess of labor is preferable to the complete deterioration of the hay crop.

The constituents of the rye-grass, washed out by rain, would be principally the sugar and soluble salts.

The nature of the inorganic salts, both of the stem of the grass, when dried, as hay, and of the seeds, is as represented in the following tables.

100 parts of the stem and seeds were composed as follows :—

	Stem.	Stem.	Seed.
Water - - -	15.50	19.30	11.376
Organic Matter -	79.52	75.72	82.548
Ash - - - -	4.98	4.98	6.070

Table of Saline Matter in Stem and Seeds of Lolium perenne, (Rye-grass.)

	Stem.	Seed.
Silica - - - - -	64.57	43.28
Phosphoric Acid - - - - -	12.51	16.89
Sulphuric Acid - - - - -	-	3.12
Chlorine - - - - -	-	trace
Carbonic Acid - - - - -	-	3.61
Magnesia - - - - -	4.01	5.31
Lime - - - - -	6.50	18.55
Peroxide of Iron - - - - -	0.36	2.10
Potash - - - - -	8.03	5.80
Soda - - - - -	2.17	1.38

There is no doubt, from numerous other analyses which I have made, that these numbers undergo very considerable modifications on different soils.

A comparison of the two columns of this table adds another argument to that already brought forward against the practice of allowing rye-grass to come to seed before cutting it for hay, since the seed tends to remove a larger portion of phosphoric acid from the soil than the stem; the quantity of acid found in the

seed exceeding that in the stem by one fourth. A similar observation, with greater force, applies to the lime, as the amount of this earth is two thirds greater in the seed than in the stem. The quantity of alkalies is twice as great in the stem as in the seed, while the total ash of the seed is a sixth part superior in amount to that of the stem.

CHAPTER VI.

ON BARLEY AND MALT DIET.

BARLEY AND MALT, WHEN NOT CRUSHED, ALTHOUGH STEEPED IN HOT WATER, ARE IMPERFECTLY DIGESTED BY COWS.—TOO LARGE A QUANTITY OF GRAIN DIMINISHES THE AMOUNT OF MILK.—BARLEY PRODUCES A GREATER QUANTITY OF MILK AND BUTTER THAN MALT.—DIFFERENCE IN THE ULTIMATE COMPOSITION OF BARLEY AND MALT.—DIFFERENCE IN THE AMOUNT OF NITROGEN IN BARLEY AND MALT.—DIFFERENCE IN THE SALINE CONSTITUENTS OF BARLEY AND MALT.—EFFECT OF THE PROCESS OF MALTING.

ALTHOUGH it might appear that the most correct method of determining experimentally the comparative nutritive effect of food would be to accustom an animal to a diet of one species of food, and then to substitute for a certain portion of it a definite quantity of that whose nutritive power was intended to be tried, and, lastly, to calculate the results, experience leads us to a different method of investigation. Physiology tends to show us, that an animal performing certain functions consumes an amount of oxygen daily, varying according to the state of the atmosphere and to other physical causes which are not always capable of appreciation. We adduce at once, then, from these circumstances, apart from experiments, that an animal consumes every day a different amount of fodder, and that, if it is not permitted to use as much food as shall repair the waste of its system, it must lose flesh and strength; and

hence experiments made without a due attention to the physiological state of the animal must lead to conclusions which are not legitimate. The force of this observation we have had sufficient opportunities of observing, not only on the present but on other occasions, and it may be illustrated by the following example:—A cow, if fed for two days on an insufficient quantity of food, as indicated by loss of weight and diminution of milk, will require at least double that time to reach the condition from which it had deteriorated; and the reason of this is obvious, because the partial starvation has caused it to lose a portion of the substance of its body, which requires a longer time to re-establish than to pull down. This rule is applicable to the dietary of men as well as the inferior animals. An increase of labor should always be accompanied with an increase of food, both at sea and in prison; a short walk to one confined in a solitary cell calls for some augmentation of food. A slight increase of temperature, or the irritating influence of insects, will effectually diminish the milk of a cow, and indicates the propriety of increasing the amount of fodder. The first two of the following experiments demonstrates these positions in a striking manner. With the entire malt and barley the amount of grass was limited, but afterwards the hay was supplied *ad libitum*.

Experiment II.—Barley (entire) soaked in Boiling Water.

EXPERIMENT II.—BARLEY ENTIRE.									
BROWN COW.									
Days.	Date.	Milk.	Food.		Dung.	Weight of Cow.	Butter.	Temp.	
			Barley.	Grass.					
1	1845: June 24	lbs. 22 11 12	lbs. 2 1 1/2	lbs. 90	lbs. 84 4 12	lbs. 986		54°	
2	— 25	21 12 15	2 1 1/2	90	85 11 14	...		59	
3	— 26	23 4 10	2 1 1/2	90	96 4 14	...	3 13	56	
4	— 27	21 12 15	2 1 1/2	90	72 9 12	...	9 1/2	55	
5	— 28	22 2 7	2 1 1/2	90	80 5 14	...		55	
6	— 29	20 12 6	2 1 1/2	90	77 12 11	1009 1/2		56	
7	— 30	20 15 0	7 1 1/2	70	78 7 15	...		60	
8	July 1	19 1 12	7 1 1/2	70	71 8 12	...		53	
9	— 2	18 8 10	7 1 1/2	80	61 4 2	...	3 3 10	58	
10	— 3	17 15 5	7 1 1/2	80	61 9 15	...		51	
11	— 4	17 7 1	2 1 1/2	100	65 0 13	979		56	
		226 8 13	47 1/2	940	835 1 6	Loss, 7 1/2	7 1 3 1/2		

EXPERIMENT II.—BARLEY ENTIRE.

WHITE COW.

Days.	Date.	Milk.	Food.		Dung.	Weight of Cow.	Butter.	Temp.
			Barley.	Grass.				
1	1845: June 24	lbs. oz. drs. 21 15 1	lbs. $2\frac{1}{2}$	lbs. 90	lbs. oz. drs. 82 11 15	lbs. 1044	} 2 8 0	
2	— 25	21 3 4	$2\frac{1}{2}$	90	87 7 14	...		
3	— 26	21 13 11	$2\frac{1}{2}$	90	86 10 2	...		
4	— 27	21 2 9	$2\frac{1}{2}$	90	97 1 7	...		
5	— 28	20 1 14	$2\frac{1}{2}$	90	83 1 15	...	} 2 10 0	
6	— 29	18 14 15	$2\frac{1}{2}$	90	87 7 3	1013 $\frac{1}{2}$		
7	— 30	18 7 1	$7\frac{1}{2}$	70	83 12 8	...		
8	July 1	19 1 12	$7\frac{1}{2}$	70	83 6 0	...		
9	— 2	18 13 5	$7\frac{1}{2}$	80	60 10 5	...	} 5 2 0	
10	— 3	18 11 13	$7\frac{1}{2}$	80	68 1 11	...		
11	— 4	19 9 14	$2\frac{1}{2}$	100	66 12 3	1010		
		219 15 3	47 $\frac{1}{2}$	940	887 3 3	Loss, 34	5 2 0	

The result of this and the following experiment demonstrates the importance of reducing the food to a fine state of division.

Previous to this experiment, as will be observed by consulting the table of experiments on the effect of grass in feeding the cows, the animals were both gaining weight. By calculating the value of the barley as a nutritious body from the nitrogen contained in it, it was found that $2\frac{1}{2}$ lbs. of barley contain as much albuminous nutriment as 10 lbs. of grass. The result of the experiment, however, shows that although this fact may be correct, yet that the conditions of the trial were not such as to prevent the animals from falling off both in milk and in weight. The true reason of the failure seems to have been, that the digestion of the barley was in some degree prevented by the want of power in the animal organs to rupture the husk of the grain. The result of the experiment demonstrates the importance of a certain amount of cookery in feeding cattle which are possessed of teeth only in one jaw.

The data which have served as the basis of the preceding calculations are included in the following table, as derived from repeated experiments :—

Water and Solid Matter in Food.

	Milk.	Dung.	Grass.	Barley.
Solid Matter - -	12·6	13·46	31·	90·54
Water - - -	87·4	86·54	69·	9·46

The white cow's milk on the second of July, or ninth day of the experiment, possessed the following composition, the specific gravity being 1,032 :

Water	-	-	-	-	-	87.40
Soluble salts	-	-	-	-	-	0.17
Insoluble salts	-	-	-	-	-	0.42
Butter	}					
Sugar		-	-	-	-	12.01
Casein						

In several determinations the water in the milk of both cows was never found to vary more than a few tenths when properly dried.

In comparing this experiment with the preceding, by examining the proximate tables, (Table I. Appendix,) we find that while 100 lbs. of dry grass produce about $11\frac{1}{2}$ lbs. of dry milk, 100 lbs. of dry grass and entire barley mixed produce $8\frac{1}{2}$ lbs. of dry milk. Grass alone produces a larger quantity of dung than mixed barley and grass fodder; 100 lbs. of grass leaving $33\frac{1}{2}$ lbs. of dung, while barley and grass produce only 30 lbs. of dung; but 100 lbs. of the grass consumed, that is, the grass taken into the circulation of the animal, and not rejected in the form of dung, produces $17\frac{1}{2}$ lbs. of dry milk, while 100 lbs. of the mixed barley and grass diet form only 12 lbs. of dry milk. This may proceed from the circumstance that more solid matter was actually contained in the grass than in the equivalent of barley employed; but the cause becomes not so obvious when we consider that a portion of the barley was rejected entire along with the dung. The more probable explanation of the apparent anomaly may be, that the dung varies slightly in its composition; the small difference of $3\frac{1}{2}$ lbs. may be owing to this source of error in the calculation. Another important deduction from these two experiments in reference to economy is, that the total quantity of matter taken into the

circulation daily is less, when grass is alone used, than when a mixed diet is employed ; the daily consumption being of dry grass, by both cows, $33\frac{1}{2}$ lbs., and of the mixed diet 42 lbs., being a difference of 9 lbs., or $4\frac{1}{2}$ lbs. by each cow.

This fact may be explained by the circumstance, that there is a greater difficulty in digesting the grass, from its greater bulk, than in absorbing the constituents of the steeped barley, a large portion of which is in solution before being introduced into the stomach, and may be partially employed with greater rapidity in the process of producing heat, and partially be expelled as a liquid excretion.

Ultimate Analysis of the Experiment.—The ultimate composition of barley was found to be as follows :—

	I.		II.	III.	IV.
Carbon - -	46·11	41·64			
Hydrogen - -	6·65	6·02			
Nitrogen - -	1·91	1·81	2·01	1·98	1·95
Oxygen - -	42·24	38·28			
Ash - -	3·09	2·79			
Water - -	-	9·46			
	100·	100·			

1st, 8·87 grains of barley, dried at 212° , gave, by combustion with chromate of lead, 15·04 carbonic acid, and 5·3 water.

2d, 14 grains gave, with lime and soda, 1·88 platinum=1·91 per cent. nitrogen.

3d, 0·923 gramme gave 0·288 gramme platino sal ammoniac=1·98 per cent. nitrogen.

4th, 0·834 gramme gave 0·262 platinum salt=1·95 nitrogen per cent.*

* For these two experiments I am indebted to Dr. Böttinger.

5th, 11.13 gave 1.57 platinum=2.01 per cent. nitrogen.

Calculating from the composition of the grass and barley, we find that the two cows consumed $304\frac{1}{4}$ lbs. of carbon during the course of the experiment, with a proportionate amount of the other ultimate ingredients. In this experiment it was observed, that some of the grains of barley were ejected from the intestines 24, 48, and even 72 hours after being swallowed, in an entire state, so that they must have been detained in some portion of the alimentary canal during that lengthened period without having undergone any appearance of digestion.

Experiment III.—Entire Malt soaked in Boiling Water.

EXPERIMENT III.—MALT ENTIRE.									
BROWN COW.									
Days.	Date.	Milk.	Food.		Dung.	Weight of Cow.	Butter.		Temp.
			Malt.	Grass.			lbs.	oz. drs.	
1	1845: July 9	lbs. oz. drs. 18 9 15	lbs. 2	lbs. 90	lbs. oz. drs. 78 8 8	lbs. 994	}		60
2	10	19 6 11	3	90	80 9 14	...			61
3	11	19 7 5	3	90	87 2 10	...			57
4	12	19 11 0	3	90	68 15 8	...			57
5	13	18 15 14	3	90	70 0 0	...	}		55
6	14	18 10 6	6	80	65 11 4	985			59
7	15	18 14 5	9	80	81 7 9	...			60
8	16	18 10 10	9	80	68 7 8	...			57
9	17	19 3 7	9	80	71 8 4	...	}		56
10	18	19 9 2	9	80	77 9 2	1004			60
		191 2 11	56	850	750 0 3	Gain, 10	6	6 4	

EXPERIMENT III.—MALT ENTIRE.

WHITE COW.

Days.	Date.	Milk.	Food.		Dung	Weight of Cow.	Butter.		Temp.
			Malt.	Grass.			lbs.	oz. drs.	
1	1845: July 9	lbs. 18 2 9	lbs. 2	lbs. 90	lbs. 85 0 8	lbs. 1050 $\frac{1}{2}$	3	8 13	
2	— 10	19 1 0	3	90	98 0 4	...			
3	— 11	19 14 12	3	90	87 3 2	...			
4	— 12	20 8 5	3	90	80 12 10	...			
5	— 13	20 4 12	3	90	76 2 8	...			
6	— 14	20 9 9	6	80	80 1 2	1033	3	3 3	
7	— 15	21 8 14	9	80	87 3 15	...			
8	— 16	19 10 10	9	80	86 1 0	...			
9	— 17	20 10 14	9	80	83 6 12	...			
10	— 18	22 5 3	9	80	79 9 10	1018 $\frac{1}{2}$			
		202 12 8	56	850	843 9 7	Loss, 32	6	12 0	

The malt was covered with boiling-hot water, and allowed to remain for twelve hours, in the first part of the experiment; in the latter period of the trial the malt was weighed out in three portions; the last portion was therefore subjected to a digestion of twenty-four hours. The mash water was always acid, and yet was relished by the cattle. This is opposed to the observation of some, who affirm that acid liquors are not liked by cattle, although they are well known to be a luxury to pigs.

In consequence of the cattle having fallen off during the time in which they were fed with barley, farinaceous food was entirely discontinued, and a larger quantity of grass was substituted previous to the commencement of the experiment with malt. The result of this experiment is at once observed by an inspection of the table. The brown cow fell off in the amount of butter during the first five days, but increased during the remainder of the trial. The white cow gave a larger quantity of butter with malt than with barley. The milk of both cows increased very considerably, while the weight of the brown cow, which had decreased with the barley experiment, began to increase under the influence of the malt. We may infer, from the results of this experiment, the advantage of having a large portion of the food readily soluble and administered into the stomach of animals in this condition. The amount of butter would appear to depend more upon this provision than upon the quantity of matter soluble in ether existing in the food.

The mean of several dryings gave the composition of the dung,—water 86, solids 14. 3840 grs. of malt bruised gave 52·7 grs. of oil=1·37 per cent.

According to the preceding trials, it appears that the barley and malt experiments may be compared as follows :—(See Appendix I.)

I. Milk :

100 lbs. of hay and barley produce	8·41 lbs. dry milk.
100 lbs. of hay and malt produce	7·08 ditto.

II. Butter :

100 lbs. hay and barley produce -	1·82 lbs. butter.
100 lbs. hay and malt produce -	2·07 ditto.

		<i>Loss.</i>	
III. Weight of cattle :	lbs.	lbs.	
Weight of cattle before barley experiment - - - -	2030		
Weight of cattle after ditto -	1989	41	
“ “ before malt ditto	2044		
“ “ after ditto -	2022	22	

It is obvious from this experiment that barley produced more milk than malt, even although it was only partially digested ; that malt produced a little more butter ; and that the cattle diminished in weight in both experiments : most in the barley experiment, in consequence of a considerable quantity of it being thrown out without being used by the system.

It is interesting to observe, that although the barley and grass contained the largest amount of oil and wax, they produced a smaller proportion of butter than the malt and grass. This, however, may have been in part owing to the imperfect extraction of the solid ingredients in the barley experiments in consequence of the husks remaining entire. The experiment is one, however, from which no deductions, to be entirely depended on, are to be made. It demonstrates the necessity of cooking barley, more especially when it is employed to

feed cattle. (1) 8·96 grains of malt, dried at the temperature of 212°, gave, when burned with chromate of lead, 14·3 carbonic acid and 5·66 water. (2) 7·86 grains gave 12·91 carbonic acid, and 5·01 water. This corresponds with, per cent:—

	I.	II.	III.	IV.	
Carbon - -	43·93	44·780	—	—	42·44
Hydrogen - -	7·00	7·060	—	—	6·64
Nitrogen - -	1·50	1·620	1·19	1·26	1·11
Oxygen - -	46·30	44·763	—	—	43·08
Ash - - -	1·27	1·777	—	—	1·68
Water - - -	—	—	—	—	5·05
	100·	100·			100·

Total amount of constituents of food and dung, of both cows, in ten days:—

	Food.	Dung.	Consumption.	Each per Day.
	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.
Carbon - - -	238·	102·	136·	6·80
Hydrogen - - -	32·2	12·43	19·77	0·99
Nitrogen - - -	9·06	4·	5·06	0·25
Oxygen - - -	214·88	82·57	132·31	6·11
Ash - - -	34·22	21·80	12·42	0·62
				14·77

Experiment IV.—Crushed Barley steeped in Boiling Water.

As it appears from the preceding experiments that, when barley was given in an entire state, a considerable portion of the grain escaped the action of the digestive organs, in consequence of the interposition of the husk, it was necessary to try the effect of the grain as an article of food after it had been mechanically bruised.

EXPERIMENT IV.—BARLEY CRUSHED.

BROWN COW.

Days.	Date.	Milk.	Food.			Dung.	Weight of Cow.	Butter.	Temp.
			Malt, Hay.	Barley.	Grass.				
1	1845: July 19	lbs. oz. drs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs. oz. drs.	lbs.	lbs. oz. drs.	63°
2	— 20	21 15 9	3	6	80	83 8 0	1004	3 10 3	59
3	— 21	21 12 5	—	9	80	84 4 0	...		63
		20 5 6	—	9	80	78 5 12	...		
4	— 22	21 13 3	Hay.	9	—	86 4 8	...	3 15 4	58
5	— 23	19 14 6	30	9	—	69 4 2	...		61
6	— 24	19 5 8	35	9	—	82 11 15	...		58
7	— 25	20 12 2	35	9	—	87 11 15	...	3 15 6	60
8	— 26	21 1 3	13	9	26	100 5 11	984		57
9	— 27	22 1 5	35	9	—	87 3 15	...		61
10	— 28	21 11 2	35	9	—	85 5 15	...	3 15 6	58
11	— 29	22 5 2	28½	9	—	80 10 9	...		58
12	— 30	22 3 13	30	9	—	83 14 12	...		58
13	— 31	22 7 15	21	9	—	80 3 15	1016½	3 15 6	58
14	August 1	22 1 4	30	9	—	55 7 0	...		59
15	— 2	21 5 0	30	9	—	69 14 0	...		
16	— 3	20 10 6	30	9	—	87 5 15	1036		
		341 13 9	387½ Hay.	141	266	1310 10 0	Gain, 32	11 8 13	
			3 Malt.						

EXPERIMENT IV.—BARLEY CRUSHED.

WHITE COW.

Days.	Date.	Milk.	Food.			Dung.	Weight of Cow.	Butter.	Temp.
			Malt, Hay.	Barley.	Grass.				
1	1845: July 19	lbs. oz. drs. 22 0 9	lbs. 3	lbs. 6	lbs. 80	lbs. oz. drs. 84 1 6	lbs. 1018½	lbs. oz. drs. 3 3 4	
2	— 20	22 6 14	—	9	80	80 10 15	...		
3	— 21	{ 15 1 7 } Accident.	—	9	80	74 10 0	1068		
4	—	22 4 0	Hay.	9	—	81 15 9	...		
5	— 22	20 13 12	30	9	—	82 14 7	...		
6	— 23	21 3 11	35	9	—	87 4 2	...		
7	— 24	21 7 3	35	9	—	87 2 4	...		
8	— 25	21 14 8	13	9	26	91 1 7	1020		
9	— 26	22 9 14	35	9	—	87 6 15	...	3 15 4	
10	— 27	22 1 15	30	9	—	85 12 3	...		
11	— 28	22 10 10	27½	9	—	72 8 8	...		
12	— 29	22 8 9	30	9	—	77 2 4	...		
13	— 30	22 8 1	25	9	—	81 9 15	1082		
14	August 1	21 12 13	30	9	—	82 7 11	...		
15	— 2	21 2 10	30	9	—	87 3 0	...	3 6 4	
16	— 3	21 6 8	30	9	—	89 8 12	1075½		
		344 1 0	375½	141	266	1333 7 6	Gain, 57	10 8 12	
		*7 0 0	Hay.						
		351 1 0	3 Malt.						

* The 7 lbs. of milk added is that supposed to be lost by the accident, July 21.

EXPERIMENT V.—MALT CRUSHED.

WHITE COW.

Days.	Date.	Milk.	Food.			Dung.	Weight of Cow.	Butter.	Temp.
			Malt.	Barley.	Hay.				
	1845: August	lbs. oz. drs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs. oz. drs.	lbs.	lbs. oz. drs.	
1	14	22 0 3	6	3	30	94 3 8	1052		
2	15	21 14 15	9	—	30	75 11 0	...	3 2 3½	
3	16	21 8 2	9	—	30	88 1 0	...		
4	17	21 6 15	9	—	30	54 11 8	...		
5	18	20 11 9	9	—	30	84 0 0	...		
6	19	20 11 3	9	—	27	76 10 0	...		
7	20	20 3 3	9	—	30	79 11 15	...		
8	21	21 14 2	12	—	30	77 9 12	...	3 10 9	
9	22	22 3 8	12	—	30	79 15 8	...		
10	23	22 7 0	12	—	30	82 5 15	...		
11	24	21 6 9	12	—	36½	79 0 10	...		
12	25	23 1 4	12	—	30	84 3 6	...		
13	26	23 0 11	12	—	26	74 3 15	1028		
14	27	22 3 7	12	—	26½	77 5 13	...	2 14 11	
15	28	21 10 1	12	—	28	74 15 4	...		
16	29	19 10 12	12	—	28½	76 13 13	1046		
		345 1 8	168	3	472½	1259 10 15	Loss, 6	9 11 7½	

EXPERIMENT VI.—EXCESS OF BARLEY CRUSHED.

BROWN COW.

Days.	Date.	Milk.	Food.		Dung.	Weight of Cow.	Butter.	Temp.
			Barley.	Hay.				
1	1845: August 30	lbs. oz. drs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs. oz. drs.	lbs.	lbs. oz. drs.	65°
2	— 31	18 15 0	12	224	87 2 14	1023½	} 3 4 2	62
3	September 1	18 5 3	12	23	78 4 11	...		63
4	— 2	19 1 14	12	30	75 13 0	...		62
5	— 3	20 4 9	12	27	82 11 12	...		57
		19 1 11	12	30	80 12 0	992		
		95 12 5	60	132½	404 12 5	Loss, 31½	3 4 2	

WHITE COW.

Days.	Date.	Milk.	Food.		Dung.	Weight of Cow.	Butter.	Temp.
			Barley.	Hay.				
1	1845: August 30	lbs. oz. drs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs. oz. drs.	lbs.	lbs. oz. drs.	
2	— 31	20 11 3	12	24½	76 1 12	1046	} 2 13 3½	
3	September 1	21 0 8	12	24	77 8 4	...		
4	— 2	21 14 7	12	30	75 12 10	...		
5	— 3	22 3 11	12	23	80 2 6	...		
		21 2 8	8	30	68 13 2	1056		
		107 0 5	56	131½	378 6 2	Gain, 10	2 13 3½	

Experiment VI.—Larger Quantity of Crushed Barley steeped in Boiling Water.

In the preceding malt experiment the amount of grain was pushed farther than in the case of barley; it was therefore considered advisable to give a similar trial to that grain. The result shows that no advantage is gained by the administration of so much grain, and that a deteriorating effect is induced. The cause of this seems to depend on the excess of nutritive over calorificent food, as will be afterwards explained.

Comparison of Experiments IV., V., and VI.

I. Milk.

100 lbs. of mixed barley, hay, and grass produced 8·17 lbs. milk. (Appendix I.)

100 lbs. of mixed malt and hay produced 7·95 lbs. milk.

II. Butter.

100 lbs. barley, hay, and grass produced 1·95 butter.

100 lbs. malt and hay produced 1·92 butter.

III. Weight of cattle.

	lbs.	Gain.	Loss.
Weight of cattle before barley experiment	2022		
— after —	2111	89	
— after malt —	2069	...	42

According to this view of the experiment, it appears that the malt produces a smaller amount of milk and butter when combined with hay than in the barley experiment, and that the cattle were losing weight, and

consequent strength, daily; while with barley they were gaining weight daily. In whatever manner, therefore, we view the experiment, this is an insurmountable objection to the use of malt,—that it is not capable when used in any quantity, comparatively with barley, to sustain the weight and consequent strength of animals. But there is another aspect in which the experiment should be examined, and this is obviously the correct one, since a larger quantity of malt was used than of barley. If we consider the hay a constant quantity, and then calculate the amount of product which would comparatively result from each grain, the consequences would be as follows, (Appendix I. :)—

I. Milk.

100 lbs. of barley would produce by Experiment IV. 34·6 lbs. dry milk.

100 lbs. of malt would produce by Experiment V. 26·2 lbs. dry milk.

II. Butter.

100 lbs. of barley would produce by Experiment IV. 7·66 lbs. butter.

100 lbs. of malt would produce by Experiment V. 6·35 lbs. butter.

By the present mode of comparison then it appears that, in every point of view, malt is inferior to barley as an article of diet for cattle, as it gives less milk and butter, and diminishes the live weight, instead of increasing it, which barley does under the same circumstances.

All these practical results are explained by the chemical examination of the barley and malt, which will be subsequently stated and discussed. In the mean time

it may be sufficient to intimate that the deductions now made from the practical trials are in exact accordance with experiments conducted in the laboratory. The soluble salts are much diminished in the malt, and hence a larger quantity of the grain would be required than of barley to produce the salts of a given amount of milk. The quantity of nitrogen is inferior to that in the barley, and hence malt must be inferior in nutritive agency to the barley, in comparing equal weights, while the quantity of sugar being greater, the amount of butter produced might be equal or nearly so to that formed from barley, as is observable in some of the experiments.

On the Chemical Nature of Barley and Malt.

From the nature of malting it might be expected that a considerable difference would exist between barley, before and after being subjected to this process.

In the following experiment the malt was made from the same specimen of barley, so as to enable a tolerably correct comparison to be instituted.

I. *Difference in ultimate Composition.*—The barley, when subjected to organic analysis with chromate of lead, was found to possess the following composition :—

			I.	II.	III.	IV.
Carbon	-	-	41·64	46·11		
Hydrogen	-	-	6·02	6·65		
Nitrogen	-	-	1·81	2·01	1·91	1·98
Oxygen	-	-	37·66	41·06		
Ash	-	-	3·41	4·17	4·30	3·27
Water	-	-	9·46			
			100·	100·		

The first column exhibits the composition of the bar-

ley in its natural state ; the second represents the constituents of the barley when dried at the temperature of 212°.

Malt from the same barley was also analyzed, and the following result obtained :—

		I.	II.	III.	IV.
Carbon - -	42·44	43·930	44·78		
Hydrogen - -	6·64	7·000	7·06		
Nitrogen - -	1·11	1·290	1·26	1·504	1·62
Oxygen - -	43·08	46·510	45·13		
Ash - - -	1·68	1·270	1·77		
Water - - -	5·05				
	100·	100·	100·		

In the first column we have the composition of malt in its natural state, and in the other columns its constituents at 212°, as determined by two analyses, the first column being calculated from the third column or second analysis, founded upon the determination of the amount of loss sustained when the grain was subjected for some days to the heat of boiling water in a water bath. If we now divide the constituents of barley and of malt by their equivalents, or combining proportions, we shall be able to form some idea of the change which has taken place in the barley during its conversion into malt. The following is the result :—

		C.	H.	N.	O.
Barley - - -	-	123	106	2	82
Malt - - -	-	119	112	0	90
Difference	- {	4	0	2	0 loss
	{	0	6	0	8 gain.

If we consider that 100 parts by weight of barley are converted by the process of malting into eighty parts

by weight of malt, we shall have the following formulæ :—

					C.	H.	N.	O.
Barley	-	-	-	-	123	106	2	82
Malt	-	-	-	-	90	85	0	69
					33	21	2	13 loss ;

and the barley and its equivalent amount of malt will then stand as follows, per cent., and in eighty parts :—

					Barley.	Malt.
Carbon	-	-	-	-	41·64	33·95
Hydrogen	-	-	-	-	6·02	5·31
Nitrogen	-	-	-	-	1·81	0·88
Oxygen	-	-	-	-	37·66	34·46
Ash	-	-	-	-	3·41	1·34
Water	-	-	-	-	9·46	4·06
					100·	80·

Hence it appears that four equivalents of carbon have disappeared in the malting, without doubt in the form of carbonic acid, and an equivalent of nitrogen has also been removed in the shape of albumen, possibly in part as ammonia, while the malt contains six of hydrogen and eight of oxygen in excess over that contained in the barley. The odd atoms of oxygen are probably an error of experiment ; and if we allow this then, we shall have a difference in the malt, in the fact of six equivalents of water (6H. 6O.) having been added to it during the malting process ; and this admits of explanation from the circumstance, that one of the important alterations in malting consists of the conversion of starch into sugar. Now the difference between starch and sugar is simply that the latter contains more water than the

former, the composition and difference of these substances being as follows :—

			C.	H.	O.
Starch	-	-	12	10	10
Sugar	-	-	12	12	12
			0	2	2 difference.

II. *Difference in the Amount of Nitrogen, and consequent Nutritive Power of Malt and Barley.*—In the preceding formulæ the quantity of nitrogen lost has been somewhat exaggerated. In the formulæ for malt the true amount of nitrogen approaches nearly $1\frac{1}{2}$ equivalent, or 1·4; but the quantity of nitrogen in different parts of the same sample of malt varies very remarkably, indeed to such a degree that the results obtained by three analysts, who had obtained almost identical numbers for the nitrogen in barley, differed as much as from 1·19 to 1·62. This indeed is a circumstance which might be anticipated from the nature of the process of malting, and is one which renders malt a very objectionable substance as an article of nourishment, since, in the same specimen, different portions would vary so much according to the preceding data, as that 73 lbs. of one part would produce as much effect in the nourishment of an animal as 100 lbs. of another portion.

If we estimate the albuminous principles of grain to contain 16 per cent. of nitrogen, then the amount of these substances in the barley examined will amount to 12·56 per cent., while the percentage of these principles in the malt will only be, by the lowest estimate of nitrogen, 7·43, and by the highest result it will be 10. So that the relative nutritive powers of barley and malt, according to these estimates, will be as follows :

59 barley = 100 malt, according to lowest estimate.

79 — = 100 — highest —

These important facts render it also obvious that the difference in the amount of carbon in the two analyses of malt previously given may not have risen from errors of analysis, but from a difference actually in the constitution of the malt. That which contained the largest amount of nitrogen would also contain the greatest amount of carbon. Indeed it may be looked upon as a rule with reference to nutritive bodies, generally speaking, that their power of sustaining the animal system depends, in relation to their ultimate composition, upon the amount of carbon and nitrogen which they contain. Some have endeavored to prove that it is the amount of carbon to which we are to look in deciding upon the relative nutritive power of food, while others have advocated the importance of nitrogen in forming such estimates. It seems, however, certain, from a careful study of all the facts, that such general rules cannot safely be adopted, since, in the case of oils, we have examples of substances containing much carbon which are yet incapable of supplying the waste of the muscular substance of animals, and are therefore to be excluded from the rank of true nutritive principles ; while, again, we have gelatine or jelly containing nearly as much nitrogen as muscular fibre itself, which has been proved to be incapable of supporting animal existence, in the manner in which we understand that expression when applied to beef or true muscular fibre. Dogs, for example, have been made to live for months on pure albuminous matter ; an experiment undoubtedly somewhat unnatural, and incapable of being persisted in for any more considerable period. Again, the

true unsophisticated American Indians, near the sources of the Missouri, during the winter months, are reported to subsist entirely upon dried buffalo flesh—not the fat portions, but the muscular part ; and during this period those primitive inhabitants of the prairies, as they are made up of nomade tribes, every man being at war with his neighbor, are destitute of the means of supplying themselves with vegetable food, as they have no gardens, nor any species of cultivation ; but, more particularly during their subsistence on dried *pemmican*, they are described by travellers who are intimate with their habits of life as never tasting even the most minute portions of any vegetable whatever, or partaking of any other variety of food. These facts, then, tend to show that albuminous tissue is of itself capable of sustaining life. But we have no example of animals being capable of subsisting on gelatine or glue ; on the contrary, we have proof that animals, when restricted to the use of this species of matter, become deteriorated in health. In the mean time, therefore, it may be advisable to admit, that we are unacquainted with the exact position gelatine holds in the nutritive category, and to place it among the exceptions to the nearly general fact, that the amount of nitrogen is an important element in calculating the value of a substance as a nutritive agent. When we reflect that animals subsisting upon vegetable food contain an equal quantity of gelatine as a constituent of their tissues with those which have partaken of animal food alone, we can scarcely fail to conclude that gelatine, or glue, is a product of the alteration of albuminous matter, and a stage in its downward progress to the state of urea, or an ammoniacal salt, for the purpose of being removed from the system ; and hence,

that it is not capable of forming the muscular or highest order of animal matter. With this exception, then, we are inclined to adopt the idea, that the amount of carbon and nitrogen present in a substance supplies us with one of the data for calculating its capability to supply the waste of the muscular system of animals, the relation of the two substances, to constitute an efficient nutritive substance being nearly as 70 to 9 of their equivalents, represented by the formula $70 \text{ C. } 9 \text{ N.}$, the relation in gelatine being nearly as $66 \text{ C. } 8\frac{3}{4} \text{ N.}$ The first formula will be found useful for practical purposes ; since, when we have determined by analysis the amount of carbon and nitrogen consumed by an animal, we can distinguish, by dividing the respective numbers by those of the formulæ, how many equivalents of the total carbon are associated with the nitrogen, and employed by the animal for the purpose of supplying the waste of the muscular system, or by bearing in mind that the relation of nitrogen to the carbon of muscular fibre is as 16 to 53 nearly, we can discover the amount of carbon united to the nitrogen by the simple formula $\frac{53 \times a}{16}$.

In a cow, for example, consuming per day 7 lbs. of carbon and $\frac{1}{4}$ lb. of nitrogen, it will be found how insignificant is the quantity of carbon required for repairing the loss of the muscular system, $\frac{53 \times .25}{16} = 0.828 \text{ lbs.}$ Hence

we see that 6.172 lbs. of carbon of the daily food of a cow must be employed for a purpose totally distinct from proper nutrition. We are at present acquainted with only one other purpose for which the carbon of the food can be employed, viz. for the generation of animal heat throughout the body ; a function undoubtedly

carried on, not only in the lungs, but also throughout the entire capillary system of the skin, at least in man and perspiring animals. If this view be correct, then it follows that upwards of 6 lbs. of carbon are expended by a cow daily in the production of animal heat. And as 1 lb. of carbon, when combined with the necessary amount of oxygen to form carbonic acid, gives out as much heat as would melt 104.2 lbs. of ice, it is evident that the quantity of ice capable of being melted by the heat generated by a cow in one day would amount to upwards of 625 lbs., or it would heat 1 lb. of water 87,528°. It would consume at the same time the enormous quantity of 330429 cubic inches of oxygen, or $191\frac{1}{4}$ cubic feet of this gas; and as this amounts to one-fifth of the atmospheric air, we find that a cow, consuming 6 lbs. of carbon for respiratory purposes, would require $956\frac{1}{4}$ cubic feet of atmospheric air, a sufficient indication of the immense importance of a free ventilation in cow-houses, and of the danger of overcrowding, if the animals are expected to retain a healthy condition. It is not to be supposed that the food, destined for the purposes of respiration, is thrown off in the form of carbonic acid as soon as it passes into the circulation. On the contrary, we may infer, from various experiments, that it remains for some time in the system in the condition of preparatory fuel, if we may so speak, undergoing during that period certain changes necessary for enabling it to take part in the respiratory function.

III. *Difference in the Saline Constituents of Barley and Malt.*—*Barley.*—The amount of inorganic matter existing in different specimens of barley varies very

considerably. This might be anticipated from the fact, which is now generally admitted, that the azotized or nutritive principles of grain or seeds bear a relation to the phosphoric acid present. (*Liebig*.) Thus, if the quantity of phosphoric acid in barley be small, it will follow that the amount of nitrogen will be proportionally deficient, and that the nutritive effect of the grain will be comparatively low in the scale, because the solubility of the albuminous matters, and therefore their capability of being carried into plants, appears to depend on the presence of the phosphates. In the analyses which have been published of this nature, the experimenters have omitted to state whether the husks were included in the amount of grain burned by them; in the following results the omission has been filled up. In the three last experiments, 1000 grains of the barley were burned; in the first, the amount ignited was about fifty grains, but the ash was perfectly white, containing not a trace of charcoal.

	Flour.			With husk.		
	I.	II.	III.	IV.	V.	VI.
Barley -						
Inorganic matter,						
per cent. -	4.17	3.87	3.27	3.20	3.02	2.70

In all these experiments the grain was dried at 212° , and each number represents the percentage of inorganic matter. The specimens were all different, but the first result was obtained from the barley used in the experiments. These numbers differ to a considerable degree from the experiments hitherto published. The following are such as have come in our way with reference to the per-centage amount of ash in barley:—

I.	II.
1·80	2·70
Saussure.	Koechlin.

The first of these specimens was probably derived from the neighborhood of Geneva, the second was from Neufchatel, near the lake of that name in Switzerland.

The following was found to be the per-centage composition of the ash of barley :—

Silica	-	-	-	-	-	29·67
Phosphoric acid	-	-	-	-	-	36·80
Sulphuric acid	-	-	-	-	-	0·16
Chlorine	-	-	-	-	-	0·15
Peroxide of iron	-	-	-	-	-	0·83
Lime	-	-	-	-	-	3·23
Magnesia	-	-	-	-	-	4·30
Potash	-	-	-	-	-	16·00
Soda	-	-	-	-	-	8·86

Some chemists have found no alumina in the ashes of grain. Boussingault states that he generally finds traces, and in this respect our observations agree, and in some instances the quantity has appeared almost too considerable to be accidental.

Malt.—We are now in a condition to compare the influence of malting on the saline constitution of the barley. In this respect the results of the present experiments corroborate those made upon the amount of nitrogen contained in various specimens of malt, for we find that the quantity of saline matter varies considerably, although not more than in different specimens of barley; but we are drawn to the conclusion, that a substance so unequal in its composition in reference to the proportion between the soluble and insoluble saline

ingredients is scarcely to be recommended as a food capable of producing a steady effect. The following experiments exhibit the amount of saline matter in different samples of malt contained in 100 parts of the grain dried at 212° :—

With husk.			
I.	II.	III.	IV.
2·38	2·66	2·43	2·46

Table of the Saline Constituents of Malt.—The following table presents the results of careful analyses of the ashes of malt :—

	I.	II.	III.
Silica - - -	28·74	28·65	28·98
Phosphoric acid -	35·34	33·18	34·65
Chlorine - -	Trace	0·36	
Peroxide of iron -	1·59	1·94	1·72
Lime - - -	3·89	5·13	3·62
Magnesia - -	9·82		
Potash - - -	14·54	11·72	
Soda - - -	6·08	4·90	

To determine the nature of the saline ingredients removed from barley in the malting process, it was necessary to examine the solid constituents of steep water. For this purpose several gallons of steep water were evaporated to dryness, and yielded about half its weight of organic matter, consisting of albumen and sugar, &c.

100 grains of the salt containing this organic matter, dried at 212° , afforded ·878 nitrogen, which is equivalent to 5·49 per cent. of albumen. The salts consisted of alkaline phosphates, carbonates, sulphates, and chlorides.

Effect of the Process of Malting.—These analyses afford some information in reference to the process of malting, and to the change which the barley undergoes by this operation. One of the most striking alterations produced in the barley, by its being steeped in cold water for forty hours and upwards, is to diminish its weight. Equal volumes or measures of barley and malt were found respectively to weigh 424 and 325 grains. This would give us 100 parts by weight of barley, equivalent to 76·65 of malt; but as barley expands slightly, or increases in bulk by steeping and conversion into malt, the difference between the two conditions is scarcely so considerable. In three returns obtained by us from maltsters, we are informed that—1st, 27 cwt. of barley become $22\frac{1}{2}$ of malt, or equivalent to 100 barley and $83\frac{1}{3}$ malt; 2d, a bushel of barley weighing 55 lbs. becomes, when malted, from 43 to 45 lbs., or equal to 100 barley, and from 78·2 to 82 lbs. malt; 3d, a bushel of barley weighing 55 lbs. becomes 43 lbs. when malted, or as 100 to 78·2. The mean of all these indicates a loss which the barley sustains by malting of nineteen per cent., and upwards; or the loss might be taken approximately at twenty per cent., or one-fifth. The whole of this loss is not, however, solid matter; for, according to our trials, barley, when not crushed, contains 13·1 per cent. of water, and malt in the same condition 7·06 per cent. of water, capable of being dissipated at the temperature of 212° . Hence, of the nineteen per cent. of loss sustained by the barley in malting, six per cent. is water. There thus remain therefore only thirteen per cent. to be ascribed to solid loss. The quantity of saline matter

removed from the barley is considerable. A mean of several trials gives, for the ash of barley, three per cent., and for that of malt 2·52 per cent. Now as 100 barley are equal to 80 malt, the quantity of ash which malt should contain is 2·42, if the loss of inorganic and organic matter were equable, which we observe it to be almost approximately from this experiment; for the relation of the ash which has disappeared, or 0·48 per cent., bears almost the same proportion to the organic matter also removed as the total quantity of ash in barley does to the total organic matter of that grain. Thus barley contains eighty-four per cent. of dry organic matter, and three per cent. of ash, while malt has lost 0·48 per cent. of ash, and 12·52 of organic matter; and by calculation we have—

$$\text{As } 3 : 0\cdot48 :: 84 : 13\cdot4;$$

a remarkable coincidence, as if proving that water is incapable of removing the ash of plants until the organic matter has undergone such a change as to allow the ash to separate. We have thus an argument in favor of the subsistence of a chemical union between the inorganic and organic matter of which the substance of farinaceous grain is composed. Should this view be well founded, the amount of ash in grain, we might expect, would bear a constant ratio to the dry organic matter by weight in whatever soil it might be grown. It would also follow that cold water will not take up saline matter from an entire seed simply by washing or slight digestion.

The loss sustained by barley in malting may perhaps be stated as follows:—

Water	-	-	-	-	6.00
Saline matter	-	-	-	-	0.48
Organic matter	-	-	-	-	12.52
					<hr/> 19.00 <hr/>

The nature of the saline matter removed from the barley is exhibited in the analysis of steep-water ash, although it is not so easy to explain the source of some of the constituents. We observe, in the first instance, that silica has been removed from the barley ; the steep-water ash containing about 2 per cent. of silica. That this substance is united with potash is obvious from the gelatinization which occurs when hydrochloric acid is added to the steep salt. The origin of the carbonic acid, or rather its condition of union, is not so apparent : it might be attributed to the impurity of the water, but the presence of a minute amount only of lime opposes this explanation. The water used in the steep was the Clyde water, which contains chalk in solution, and sulphate of lime. To this source the sulphuric acid may owe its presence. The richness of the steep water in alkaline salts suggests its employment as a manure. A considerable part of the organic matter of the barley is dissipated in the form of carbonic acid, but a large portion of the albumen and sugar is also dissolved in the water, the solution of the albuminous matter being probably assisted by the action of the phosphates, which are capable of dissolving, it is well known, some of its forms, more particularly casein. The quantity of nitrogen obtained from the steep salt, when evaporated and dried at 212° , was very considerable, being equivalent to five and a half per cent. of albumen, if the whole of the nitrogenous matter existed in the form of

that principle. But, besides this substance, there was present also a large quantity of other organic matter in the steep solution, since the steep salt, when dried at 212° , and then ignited, lost upwards of forty per cent. of its weight.

The views which we have been discussing of the difference in the chemical composition of barley and malt are sufficient to render it obvious that malt is a much more expensive substance, irrespective of duty, than barley for feeding, inasmuch as it is in reality barley deprived of a certain portion of its nutritive matter and salts. The only advantage which it seems to hold out in cattle feeding is the relish which it gives to a mash; but as this depends entirely upon the sugar which it contains, and which has been produced from the starch of the barley, it is obvious that the same flavor may be imparted by the addition of an equivalent amount of molasses or sugar, should it be considered expedient. But we believe this mixture would be opposed to the true laws of dieting, to be subsequently discussed: we have always, however, found steeped barley to be highly relished by cattle. Malt, however, from the diastase it contains, has the power of speedily converting the starch of barley into sugar: according to Payen, a handful of malt would be sufficient to saccharize several pounds of barley in the steep.

CHAPTER VII.

EFFECT OF MOLASSES, LINSEED, AND BEANS, IN THE
PRODUCTION OF MILK AND BUTTER.

MOLASSES GIVES LESS MILK AND BUTTER THAN A DIET CONTAINING MORE NITROGEN.—LINSEED GAVE LESS BUTTER THAN BEAN MEAL, ALTHOUGH CONTAINING MORE OIL, PROBABLY IN CONSEQUENCE OF THE CONSTITUENTS OF BEANS BEING IN THE NATURAL PROPORTION TO RESTORE THE WASTE OF THE ANIMAL SYSTEM.

THE following experiments were instituted for the purpose of determining the effect of other important species of food to serve as objects of comparison. The tables which follow include the result experienced by feeding both cattle on barley and molasses, barley and linseed, and on bean meal. The object of continuing the barley with the molasses and linseed was to enable an appreciation to be more readily formed of the effect of the substitution of one kind of food for another, without subjecting the animal to an entire change of diet. This mode of procedure was suggested by physiological principles, and was conducted in the same manner as the dieting of the human species. The experiments, however, have shown that attention to this point is not so indispensable as might at first sight appear, since a complete change of food is often followed by an increase of the secretions of milk and butter.

For steady and unwearied assistance in the whole of these experiments, I have been much indebted to my intelligent pupil, Mr. Hugh B. Tennent. Most of the weighings, &c. of food were made by us conjointly, and none of them without the presence of one or both of us.

EXPERIMENT VII.—BARLEY AND MOLASSES.

BROWN COW.

Days.	Date.	Milk.	Food.			Dung.	Weight of Cow.	Butter.	Temp.
			Barley.	Molasses.	Hay.				
	1845:	lbs. oz. drs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs. oz. drs.	lbs.	lbs. oz. drs.	
1	August	18 8 1	9	0	25 $\frac{1}{2}$	84 10 4	1036		60°
2	—	22 1 0	9	3	23	85 9 0	...		63
3	—	21 15 5	9	3	30	94 12 12	...	3 10 7	60
4	—	21 9 8	9	3	24 $\frac{1}{2}$	93 9 15	...		60
5	—	21 1 7	9	3	30	97 13 4	...		57
6	—	20 6 2	9	3	30	79 9 0	...		59
7	—	19 13 8	9	3	26	77 15 2	...		59
8	—	19 7 13	9	3	25	70 6 6	...		59
9	—	19 9 5	9	3	30	85 4 0	...	3 10 7.	59
10	—	19 3 6	9	3	26	81 14 4	1038		59
		203 11 7	90	27	269	851 7 15	Gain, 2	7 4 14	

EXPERIMENT VII.—BARLEY AND MOLASSES.

WHITE COW.

Days.	Date.	Milk.	Food.			Dung.	Weight of Cow.	Butter.	Temp.
			Barley.	Molasses.	Hay.				
1	1845: August 4	lbs. oz. drs. 20 9 8	lbs. 9	lbs. 0	lbs. 23 $\frac{1}{4}$	lbs. oz. drs. 87 0 0	lbs. 1075 $\frac{1}{2}$	lbs. oz. drs. 3 4 5	
2	—	21 9 2	9	3	30	87 5 0	...		
3	—	23 0 2	9	3	30	98 13 12	...		
4	—	23 4 15	9	3	21	87 6 15	...		
5	—	23 7 6	9	3	30	84 4 0	...		
6	—	23 1 14	9	3	30	86 2 15	...		
7	—	22 5 13	9	3	26 $\frac{1}{4}$	80 12 2	...		
8	—	21 13 10	9	3	30	82 8 5	...		
9	—	22 10 2	9	3	30	86 6 8	...		
10	—	22 7 11	9	3	26	86 1 0	1106		
		203 12 11	90	27	274	866 12 9	Gain, 30 $\frac{1}{2}$	6 8 10	

EXPERIMENT VIII.—BARLEY AND LINSEED.

BROWN COW.

Days.	Date.	Milk.		Food.			Dung.	Weight of Cow.	Butter.	Temp.
				Barley.	Linseed.	Hay.				
	1845:	lbs.	oz.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs. oz. drs.	
1	Sept. 4	19	10	9	3	24 $\frac{3}{4}$	75 6 4	992		580
2	— 5	20	6	9	3	30	77 7 0	...		56
3	— 6	20	0	9	3	26 $\frac{1}{2}$	81 10 3	...	3 11	55
4	— 7	20	8	9	3	27 $\frac{1}{2}$	82 8 2	...	8 $\frac{1}{2}$	55
5	— 8	20	9	9	3	21	84 8 8	992		57
6	— 9	20	8	9	3	30	86 11 4	...		59
7	— 10	20	5	8	4	26 $\frac{1}{2}$	77 12 12	...		57
8	— 11	20	13	6	6	30	70 1 6	...	3 7 0	53
9	— 12	22	2	6	6	22	76 5 8	...		52
10	— 13	20	10	6	6	27 $\frac{1}{2}$	76 10 4	1027		52
		205	10	80	40	267 $\frac{1}{2}$	789 1 3	Gain, 35	7 2 8 $\frac{1}{2}$	

EXPERIMENT VIII.—BARLEY AND LINSEED.

WHITE COW.

Days.	Date.	Milk.	Food.			Dung.	Weight of Cow.	Butter.	Temp.
			Barley.	Linseed.	Hay.				
	1845:	lbs. oz. drs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs. oz. drs.	lbs.	lbs. oz. drs.	
1	Sept. 4	21 2 8	9	3	18 $\frac{3}{4}$	77 10 15	1056		
2	— 5	22 1 5	9	3	27 $\frac{3}{4}$	86 1 7	...		
3	— 6	22 4 0	9	3	25	87 7 11	...	3 6 8 $\frac{1}{2}$	
4	— 7	23 11 3	9	3	25 $\frac{3}{4}$	87 7 11	...		
5	— 8	23 11 2	9	3	20 $\frac{1}{4}$	74 2 0	1050 $\frac{1}{2}$		
6	— 9	23 12 3	9	3	30	83 7 3	...		
7	— 10	23 5 4	8	4	27 $\frac{3}{4}$	70 6 7	...		
8	— 11	24 6 13	6	6	26	70 6 7	...	3 6 12	
9	— 12	24 6 0	6	6	20	72 0 0	...		
10	— 13	21 13 2	6	6	28	76 5 12	1060		
		230 9 8	80	40	249 $\frac{1}{4}$	785 7 9	Gain, 4	6 13 4 $\frac{1}{2}$	

Experiment IX.—Results from Feeding on Bean Meal.

BROWN COW.									
Date.	Milk.	Food.			Dung.	Weight of Cow.	Butter.	Temp.	
		Linseed.	Bean Meal.	Hay.					
1845: September 14	lbs. oz. drs. 19 3 2	lbs. 4	lbs. 8	lbs. 30	lbs. oz. drs. 74 5 10	lbs. 1023	lbs. oz. drs. 3 11 10	56	
— 15	20 8 2	...	12	30	70 3 8	...	}	46	
— 16	19 0 4	...	12	28	74 12 0	...		55	
— 17	19 10 6	...	12	28	84 3 4	...		55	
— 18	21 5 12	...	12	30	80 10 4	...	}	58	
	99 11 10	4	56	119	384 2 10	...		3 11 10	
WHITE COW.									
Date.	Milk.	Food.			Dung.	Weight of Cow.	Butter.	Temp.	
		Linseed.	Bean Meal.	Hay.					
1845: September 14	lbs. oz. drs. 23 14 3	lbs. 4	lbs. 8	lbs. 25	lbs. oz. drs. 84 4 8	lbs. 1060	lbs. oz. drs. 3 12 6½		
— 15	22 5 6	...	12	24	74 0 0	...	}		
— 16	21 2 6	...	12	20	64 8 0	...			
— 17	22 15 2	...	12	20½	60 1 12	...			
— 18	25 4 14	...	12	30	72 15 0	...	}		
	115 9 15	4	56	119½	355 13 4	...		3 12 6½	

From the three preceding tables we learn the following particulars in reference to the milk and butter of the cows :—

I. Milk :	lbs.
1000 lbs. of hay, barley, and molasses produce of dry milk	80·6
1000 lbs. of hay, barley, and linseed	84·5
1000 lbs. ditto bean meal	81·3
II. Butter :	
1000 lbs. of hay, barley, and molasses produce butter	21·9
1000 lbs. of hay, barley, and linseed	21·5
1000 lbs. ditto bean meal	22·5

or, considering the hay a constant quantity, then we have the results as follows :—

I. Milk :	lbs.
1000 lbs. barley and molasses produce of milk	237
1000 lbs. ditto linseed	257
1000 lbs. bean meal	252
II. Butter :	
1000 lbs. barley and molasses produce of butter	64·5
1000 lbs. ditto linseed	65·7
1000 lbs. bean meal	70·0

By examining the 4th Table in Appendix, we observe the comparative effect of linseed and beans, during equal periods, in producing milk and butter. In the case of the white cow, particularly, the results are quite unequivocal ; for while during five days the milk produced by beans was equal to the mean of that produced by linseed during ten days, the amount of butter under the bean diet was greater than under any other kind of food whatever. This is an important fact in reference to the source of butter in the food, since the linseed meal, employed in the experiments, contained twice as

much oil as the bean meal. In the brown cow also the quantity of butter was greater, especially during the second five days, with beans than with linseed. Molasses produced in the brown cow also a larger quantity of butter than the linseed, while the amount was slightly inferior to that produced by the beans. These facts, then, are not agreeable to the opinion that the amount of butter afforded by a cow is a test of the amount of oil contained in the food ; and hence we are not entitled to recommend oily food as preferable for the production of butter and of fat in animals to food which experience teaches us to be productive of this effect, although less rich in oleaginous matter. Indeed, the constant practice of giving oil cake to cattle is not an argument in favor of the importance of oil in the formation of fat, since from oil cake as much of the natural oil of the rape-seed or linseed has been removed by expression as mechanical means can effect. The oil-cake argument is so much the more, therefore, calculated to refute the objects to which it is generally applied.

The chemical composition of the linseed and bean meal is calculated to throw some light on the causes of the differences in the amount of products in the experiments. The following table represents the ultimate composition of linseed and bean meal, determined by combustion with chromate of lead.

Table of ultimate Composition of Linseed and Beans.

	Linseed.		Beans.	
		Dried at 212°.		Dried at 212°.
Carbon - - -	42.51	49.55	40.76	45.59
Hydrogen - - -	6.22	7.26		
Nitrogen - - -	3.78	4.41	4.13	4.61
Oxygen - - -	26.35	30.68		
Ash - - -	6.94	8.10	3.22	3.96
Water - - -	14.20		10.60	

Table of the Composition of the Ash of Linseed and Bean Meal. (Horse Bean.)

	Linseed.	Bean Meal.
Silica - - - - -	34.85	13.12
Phosphoric Acid - - - - -	25.22	35.26
Sulphuric Acid - - - - -	2.85	1.29
Chlorine - - - - -	trace	1.75
Lime - - - - -	6.95	5.18
Peroxide of Iron - - - - -	3.23	1.80
Magnesia - - - - -	8.04	9.03
Potash - - - - -	16.85	23.15
Soda - - - - -	2.22	9.42

The great preponderance of alkaline salts in bear meal is observed distinctly in its incineration, as the ash fuses into a white salt, and, if care is not taken, will enclose charcoal, which can with difficulty be burned away. To avoid this obstacle the meal should at first be burned, with free exposure to air, at a low red heat.

From this and the preceding table we find that a given weight of bean ash contains a much larger quantity of phosphoric acid than the same amount of linseed; but as the ash of linseed is double in amount to that of

the beans, there is present a larger per-centage of phosphoric acid than in beans. Linseed, however, contains a large quantity of silica and sand, which is useless to the animal system. The superior influence of beans in producing milk and butter is attributable to the constituents of milk existing with proper equilibrium. They, therefore, restore the waste of the animal system in the proper proportions.

The present tables also seem to prove most conclusively, that the butter of the cows cannot possibly be produced from the wax and oil of the food, since the greater portion of the wax of the food reappears in the dung, (Table I. Appendix,) being expelled from the animal without change; while the butter and wax of the dung greatly exceed all the oil and wax of the food. From these circumstances it is very much to be doubted, whether the wax of hay occupies any place in the production of the fat and butter of animals. In all the experiments the wax of the dung was found always to vary slightly, so that it seems highly probable if the whole wax had been extracted from the dung, it would be found that all the wax of the food was excreted by the animals.

CHAPTER VIII.

QUANTITY OF MILK PRODUCED BY DIFFERENT KINDS OF FOOD.—EFFECT OF GRASS IN PRODUCING MILK.—INFLUENCE OF VARIETY OF FOOD ON MILK AND ON MAN.—ECONOMICAL DISHES FOR THE POOR.—EFFECT OF BARLEY AND MALT ON MILK.—EFFECT OF MOLASSES, LINSEED, AND BEANS ON THE PRODUCTION OF MILK.—INFLUENCE OF QUANTITY OF GRAIN IN THE PRODUCTION OF MILK.—RATE AT WHICH FOOD IS CHANGED INTO MILK.—RELATIVE INFLUENCE OF DIFFERENT KINDS OF FOOD IN THE PRODUCTION OF BUTTER.

WE cannot, from a mere statement of the quantity of the produce supplied to the dairy by a cow, judge of the influence of any particular species of food upon the animal, in consequence of the number of incidental circumstances which tend to interfere with the natural processes carrying on in the animal system. The present series of experiments, as they have extended over a longer period of time than any which have previously been presented to the public, will tend in some measure to exhibit irregularities dependent upon the conditions in which the animals existed, and probably enable some conclusions to be drawn explanatory of such apparent anomalies. It may be convenient to direct attention to a few of these in considering some of the general conclusions.

I. *Quantity of Milk produced by different Kinds of Food.*—In making inquiries respecting the amount of milk afforded by cows, we cannot fail to be struck with the vague and imperfect manner in which the attention

of agriculturists is directed to weighing and measuring. Thus, for example, in Scotland, where milk is generally reckoned by the Scottish pint, when this measure is compared with the English system there is almost uniformly an error made in over-estimating its capacity. The usual allowance is four English to one Scottish pint ; but the true relation between these measures is much inferior to this—the English or imperial pint having a capacity of 34·659 cubic inches, and the Scottish pint of 103·4 cubic inches, a Scottish pint is very nearly equal to three English pints. When measurements have been made according to the Scottish system, a certain degree of caution must, therefore, be exercised in converting them to the English standard. Now, as in Scotland the actual measurements are generally made with the Scottish pints, when the amount of milk is stated in English pints we may almost safely conclude that the estimate has been greatly overdrawn ; but, even taking these sources of error into consideration, it is very remarkable how great a difference exists in the amount of milk given by cows under similar circumstances. No one will be surprised at the Alderney cow of Mrs. Tabitha Bramble* affording a daily supply of 4 gallons of milk, or 32 pints, when we read, in more recent times, of a short-horn giving 17 Scottish pints, (51 imperial pints,) or $64\frac{1}{2}$ lbs., at $10\frac{1}{4}$ lbs. to a gallon ; and of a roan cow yielding 30 Scottish pints, (90 imperial pints,) or $115\frac{1}{3}$ lbs., and requiring to be milked five times a day, so that at each milking $2\frac{1}{4}$

* “ I am astonished that Dr. Lewis should take upon himself to give away Alderney without my privity and concurrants. Alderney gave four gallons a day ever since the calf was sent to market.”—*Humphrey Clinker*.

gallons must have been extracted from the animal,* an average allowance for one cow during the whole day. All these statements must be understood as referring to cows which are allowed to graze at least during the day, and must be viewed as extraordinary cases. A nearer approach to an average will be obtained by directing attention to the produce of an Ayrshire cow fed in Berwickshire, which yielded, during July 1845, $6\frac{1}{2}$ Scottish pints, ($19\frac{1}{2}$ imperial pints,) 25 lbs. ; or to an Alderney cow in Lancashire, which supplied an average amount, in June 1845, of 20 imperial pints = $25\frac{1}{2}$ lbs. ; but even in such instances, which are taken from lowland pasture grounds, the quantity often exceeds this by several pints, and sometimes also falls below it to the same extent, without any very apparent cause. In moorland pastures the average amount of milk is, however, much inferior to what has been stated. In one locality in the neighborhood of Glasgow, where many cows are kept, the supply from each animal does not average more than from 12 ($15\frac{1}{2}$ lbs.) to 14 (18 lbs.) imperial pints per day ; and in another moorland farm the amount varies from 10 ($12\frac{3}{4}$ lbs.) to 15 (19 lbs.) imperial pints. With a statement of these data for comparison we are enabled to form an idea of the influence exercised in the experiment detailed. When the cows were at pasture in Ayrshire they yielded 20 imperial pints each per day, ($25\frac{1}{2}$ lbs. ;) then they were in full exercise, and without any restriction in the amount of their food. They might in these circumstances be represented as in a state of nature, and without any of the

* If the old Scotch wine measure is here meant, then it would be equivalent to about twelve imperial gallons.

Stephens' Book of the Farm, III. 1275.

artificial conditions which must always, to a certain extent, interfere with the animal processes. An animal enjoying exercise must also consume a larger amount of food than one shut up, or, in other words, it must convey into the system a greater quantity of material for producing milk than an animal in a state of confinement.

(1.) *Effect of Grass in producing Milk.*—For seven days after coming to Glasgow, where they were confined in a roomy and airy cowhouse, and fed on cut grass, the red cow (the less symmetrical of the two animals) gave a larger amount of milk than when at pasture; the greatest quantity of milk during the week being $27\frac{1}{5}$ lbs., and the smallest amount being $24\frac{3}{4}$ lbs., the mean being $26\frac{1}{3}$ lbs.; there was therefore, in this case, a decided increase in the amount of milk. With the other cow the result was quite different; the quantity of milk appears to have diminished immediately with the confinement; the mean of the first seven days being $22\frac{3}{4}$ lbs. It is difficult to account for the great difference in the result of the produce of the two animals upon any other supposition than that the constitution of the one admitted of confinement with less detriment to its system than the other. The causes which have been previously alluded to when treating of the characters of the animals may, probably, also supply a solution to these apparent anomalies. But we deduce the important inference from these facts, that no correct generalization can be arrived at from an isolated example. During the seven remaining days of the experiment the quantity of milk fell off with both cows; that of the brown cow subsiding from a mean of $26\frac{1}{3}$

lbs. to $22\frac{1}{5}$ lbs., and that of the white cow from $22\frac{3}{4}$ lbs. to $20\frac{1}{2}$ lbs. There was, altogether, a difference in the daily amount of milk, from the beginning to the end of the fortnight, in the case of the brown cow of 4 lbs., and in the white cow of 2 lbs., although the amount of food continued the same throughout.

(2.) *Influence of Variety of Food on Milk.*—The considerable falling-off depended undoubtedly, in some measure, upon the confinement to which the animals were subjected, although on examining the tables it will be found to be a pretty uniform result, that a change of food produces an increase in the quantity of milk, and that after the same diet has been continued for some days the milk begins to diminish in amount. There are several exceptions in the tables, some of which, however, admit of simple explanation. In the second experiment, which was made with entire barley steeped, the quantity of milk decreased very rapidly. In the case of the brown cow there was a difference between the milk of the first and last day of the experiment of 5 lbs., and in the white cow of $2\frac{1}{2}$ lbs. This arose from a quantity of the barley being ejected by the animals without being digested. Entire malt being given raised the amount of milk immediately, and the quantity continued to rise daily till it amounted at the end of the trial, in the case of the brown cow, to an increment of the last over the first day's milk of 3 lbs., and in the white cow of 4 lbs. We can see at once why there was an improvement under the malt regimen, from the circumstance that, being much more soluble than the barley, it was not ejected by the animals; indeed, none of it was observable in the dung,

while a considerable proportion of barley was always carried to the dung-heap. The second and third experiments do not serve to prove any point in reference to the dietary of animals, but they may be useful as evidence to show that the more divided the food is, the greater is the amount of milk produced. In the fourth experiment, with crushed barley, the brown cow's milk decreased $1\frac{1}{4}$ lbs. in sixteen days, and the white cow's 10 oz., or considerably more than half a pound, in the same period. In the fifth experiment, with crushed malt, the brown cow's milk declined $2\frac{1}{4}$ lbs. in sixteen days, and the white cow's upwards of $2\frac{1}{4}$ lbs. In the sixth experiment, with a larger quantity of crushed barley, the brown cow's milk continued to increase up to the fourth day, and then began to decline; a similar result attended that of the white cow. In the seventh experiment, with molasses and barley, the brown cow's milk reached its acme or culminating point on the second day of the trial, and it then continued to decline till the close of the experiment on the tenth day. With the white cow, the greatest amount of milk was afforded on the fifth day, when it began to decline and gradually diminish till the termination of the trial. In the eighth experiment, made with barley and linseed, the amount of milk continued to increase for a longer period than usual; the largest quantity given by the brown cow was on the ninth day, and by the white on the eighth and ninth days. With the bean meal, in the ninth experiment, the milk continued to increase up to the fifth day, when the trial closed.* That a change of diet is necessary for animals which are kept in a confined

* See Diagram, and Miscellaneous Table No. IV.

condition is proved by the tables previously given, in a striking manner, and the results now obtained amply sustain the idea supported by me some time ago in reference to the dietary of human beings shut up in poor-houses and places of confinement. It was then argued that, "in order to retain the human constitution in a healthy condition, variety of food should be properly attended to,"* and different species of diet were suggested as well calculated to supply a series of dishes to the poor. In the Asylum for the Houseless, and in the House of Refuge at Glasgow, the recommendations were followed out; and, according to the report of the treasurer, Mr. Liddell, the dinner meals being varied two or three times every week, "the change in the dietary routine is much relished by the inmates, and may have had some effect in the greater degree of health which has been evident among them of late."†

* Proceedings of the Philosophical Society of Glasgow, p. 39.

† Proceedings of the Philosophical Society of Glasgow, vol. i. p. 40.

The following economical and wholesome dishes are formed on the principles enunciated, and are used in the public charities of Glasgow

Fish Pudding for Ten Persons.

Quantity for One.	Quantity for Ten.		s.	d.
2 lbs. 0 oz.	20 lbs. 0 oz.	potatoes, at $\frac{1}{4}d.$ per lb.	-	0 5
0 8	5 0	salt fish, at $2d.$ per lb.	-	0 10
0 0 $\frac{1}{4}$	0 2 $\frac{1}{2}$	lard or dripping, at $8d.$ per lb.	-	0 1 $\frac{1}{2}$
		pepper - - - -	-	0 0 $\frac{1}{2}$
<hr/> 2 8 $\frac{1}{4}$ <hr/>	<hr/> 25 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ <hr/>			<hr/> 1 5 <hr/>

Cost, exclusive of fire and cooking, under $1\frac{1}{4}d.$ per head. Steep and boil the fish as long as the saltness and size of the article to be used requires, take out the bones, boil the potatoes in a separate vessel, beat the whole together. If a fire or oven can be had, brown the top of the dish.

The analogy subsisting between the physical nature of human beings and of many of our domestic animals would lead us to the conclusion, upon physiological grounds, that their dietary should be conducted upon precisely similar principles. To prove this by exact experiments is a point, it will be admitted, of considerable importance to the agriculturist, although it may have been, as might be expected, surmised by many intelligent observers. Not only, however, is *variety* of food requisite for an animal in an artificial state, it is found also to be beneficial to one in a condition more akin to that of nature. For it is upon this principle

A Stewed Hash of Sheep's Draught for Ten Persons.

Quantity for One.	Quantity for Ten.		s.	d.
2 lbs. 0 oz.	20 lbs. 0 oz.	potatoes, at $\frac{1}{4}d.$ per lb.	-	0 5
0 5 $\frac{1}{2}$	3 8	two sheep's draughts, 5 <i>d.</i> each	-	0 10
0 0	0 8	onions, 1 <i>d.</i> ; pepper, salt, and flour, 2 <i>d.</i>	0	3
<hr/>				<hr/>
2 5 $\frac{1}{2}$	24 0			1 6
<hr/>				<hr/>

Cost, exclusive of fire and cooking, full 1 $\frac{3}{4}d.$ per head. Boil the lights for one hour, preserving the water; hash said lights, liver, and heart together with flour, pepper, salt, and onions; then stew the whole for one hour, using the water in which the lights were boiled. The boiling and stewing should be done over a very slow fire.

A Mince of Cow's Heart for Ten Persons

Quantity for One.	Quantity for Ten.		s.	d.
2 lbs. 0 oz.	20 lbs. 0 oz.	potatoes, at $\frac{1}{4}d.$ per lb.	-	0 5
0 4	2 8	half a heart, 1 <i>s.</i> 6 <i>d.</i>	-	0 9
0 0	0 8	onions, 1 <i>d.</i> ; pepper, salt, and flour, 1 <i>d.</i>	0	2
<hr/>				<hr/>
				1 4
<hr/>				<hr/>

Cost, exclusive of fire and cooking, full 1 $\frac{1}{2}d.$ per head. Cut up and wash the heart well. Mince it very small, using onions, flour, pepper, and salt. Stew the whole over a slow fire for two hours.

that we are able to account for the superior influence of old natural pastures, which consist of a variety of grasses and other plants, over those pastures which are formed of only one grass, in the production of fat cattle and good milk cows. To any one who considers with attention the experiments which have been detailed, there cannot remain a doubt in the mind that cattle, and especially milk cows, in a state of confinement would be benefited by a very frequent and entire change in their food. It might not be too much to say that a daily modification in the dietary of such animals would be a sound scientific prescription. The effect of variety of food is exhibited in the frontispiece. In considering the case of the white cow, we find that a change from barley to barley and molasses increased the milk in three days from 21 lbs. 6 oz. to 23 lbs. 7 oz.; on changing from malt to barley it increased from 19 lbs. 10 oz. to 20 lbs. 11 oz. on the first day; from barley to barley and linseed, it increased from 21 lbs. 2 oz. to 23 lbs. 12 oz. on the sixth day; from barley and linseed to beans, it increased on the first day from 21 lbs. 13 oz. to 23 lbs. 14 oz. Some of these changes can be traced in the diagram placed as a frontispiece, while, at the same time, we obtain from it a distinct view of the relative influence of the different species of food in keeping up a great or regular supply of milk.

(3.) *Effect of Barley and Malt on Milk.*—In considering the influence of barley and malt on the production of milk, it is obvious that Experiments II. and III. offer no data from which conclusions can be drawn, except to point out the useful practical fact, that grain should never be given to cows in an entire state, but

that it should always be ground or crushed, and then steeped before being presented to them. If we compare experiments IV. and V., we find that in sixteen days 141 lbs. of crushed barley steeped produced in the brown cow 342 lbs. of milk, and in the white 351 lbs. of milk, and that both animals gained in weight; while, again, 168 lbs. of malt produced in the brown cow 310 lbs. of milk, and in the white 345 lbs. of milk, during sixteen days; the former cow gaining some weight, and the latter losing a little. The quantity of malt exceeded that of the barley by 27 lbs., and yet the brown cow gave 32 lbs. less of milk with malt than with barley, and the white cow only 6 lbs. less milk; hence, in the brown cow 100 lbs. of barley produced as much effect as 131 lbs. of malt, and in the white cow 100 lbs. of barley were equivalent to 119 lbs. of malt. Now, as 100 parts of barley, when malted, become eighty of malt, it is obvious that 100 parts of barley are equal in value to 125 of malt, for $80 : 100 :: 100 : 125$. If we take the mean of the result of the preceding experiment, we find that 100 of barley go as far in producing milk as 125 of malt, $119 + 131 \div 2 = 125$. Again, by a mean of three experiments, the amount of nitrogen in malt was found to be 1.52 per cent., and that of barley 1.96 per cent., by four experiments, which would make 100 parts of barley equivalent to 128 of malt in nutritive power. These are all remarkable coincidences of theory and practice, and cannot fail to convince us that the proportions stated are very close approximations to the nutritive equivalents of barley and malt, or, in other words, that malt is about one-fifth inferior to barley in its nutritive effects. In considering the sixth experiment, which was made

for the purpose of comparing the effect of a large quantity of barley with a large amount of malt, it will be observed, that the experiment commenced when the amount of milk was declining under the malt regimen, but that as soon as the barley was given the milk began to increase in both cows. The weather, however, at this time, became much warmer than it had hitherto been. The mean temperature, as exhibited in the table, became more elevated; but the numbers in the table will scarcely give an idea of the stagnant sultry nature of the atmosphere in the cowhouse, in the immediate neighborhood of which, in a room without a fire, the thermometer during the five days stood at 66° , and at one period of the thirtieth, or first day of the experiment, rose to 70° . The cattle were, during this period, very much troubled with flies, which produced, as all agriculturists will understand, much agitation and constant movement. These circumstances are calculated to explain the loss of weight sustained by the brown cow, and they account for the fact that the increase of milk was not so rapid as in the previous barley experiment. This experiment may be viewed as an interesting example of the influence which atmospherical causes exercise upon the production of milk, and exhibits a result perfectly in accordance with the experience of good agricultural observers. From the circumstances mentioned it is obvious that this experiment should not be taken apart from the previous barley trial, since the conditions were somewhat different under which it was made; but we have employed it along with the other trial in striking an average, as in Miscellaneous Table No. IV. Another effect which came into operation in this experiment I believe to be, that the quantity of

barley was too great, and that more nutritive matter was given in proportion to the heat-producing matter than was fitted for the support of the system, and thus gave occasion to a deteriorating action.

(4.) *Effect of Molasses, Linseed, and Beans in the Production of Milk.*—If we examine the Miscellaneous Table No. IV., we find the mean quantity of milk afforded by the brown cow, every five days under different regimens, was as follows:—Barley, 107 lbs.; malt, 97; barley and molasses, 101; barley and linseed, $102\frac{1}{2}$; beans, $99\frac{3}{4}$. And by the white cow the mean quantities respectively were, every five days, barley, 109 lbs.; malt, $108\frac{1}{3}$; barley and molasses, $112\frac{1}{4}$; barley and linseed, $115\frac{1}{2}$; beans, $115\frac{6}{10}$. Of all these articles of food, in both cases, malt gives the smallest produce. Then comes, with the white cow, barley, and the other articles increase in effect as they stand above, bean meal affording the greatest amount of produce. It will be observed, in examining the bean meal table, that the milk increased up to the termination of the experiment; and that in the case of the white cow, the quantity yielded exceeded that supplied by this animal on any previous occasion, except in one solitary instance under the grass diet. The quantity of milk given by the white cow on the 18th September, under the bean regimen, amounted nearly to $25\frac{1}{3}$ lbs., thus approaching closely to that afforded by both cows when they were at pasture three months previously. This cannot fail to be admitted as an interesting fact, and is strongly corroborative of the propriety of the partiality of cow-feeders for bean meal as an article of nutrition for their stall-fed cattle. If we take a mean

of the produce of the two cows, as previously stated, we shall find the relative influence of each in the production of milk to be as follows:—Commencing with that which possesses the lowest nutritive power, malt produces 102·66 lbs. of milk; barley and molasses, $106\frac{3}{4}$; bean meal, 107·68; barley, 108; barley and linseed, 109. We think it better to state the mean produce of the two cows, because it will afford an average of what we might expect to meet with in feeding a number of cattle with these various articles of food. A comparison of the experiments on the two cows, however, fully demonstrates that one kind of food will produce a greater influence on one animal than on another; and that, as with human beings, probably, attention should be bestowed on what is agreeable to each individual animal, both in reference to its palate and constitution. For it should be always borne in mind that stall-fed animals are not in a natural condition, and that being placed under artificial restrictions, a due consideration of the adequate means of counterbalancing the adverse circumstances of their condition can alone conduce to a true theory of humane stall-feeding.

(5.) *Influence of Quantity of Grain in the Production of Milk.*—To ascertain the amount of grain best calculated to afford the largest supply of milk is a practical point of no small importance to the cow-feeder. Perhaps from Miscellaneous Table No. IV. the best solution to this question may be obtained, in reference to the articles of food employed in the present series of experiments. In the barley experiment it will be observed, that when 12 lbs. of barley were given daily, the amount of milk was inferior, in both cows, to that

obtained when 9 lbs. was the diurnal allowance. This result seems so decided, in both series of experiments, that it may almost be considered as established, that no adequate advantage appears to be attained by pushing the supply of barley to a cow beyond the extent of 9 lbs. daily. An increase in the quantity of malt appears sometimes to increase the quantity of milk ; but, in general, the same deduction may be made with reference to malt as to barley, that in a remunerative point of view, 9 lbs. a day may be considered a larger proportion of malt to supply a cow. It is highly probable, indeed, that a smaller amount, especially if the animals were allowed a certain limited degree of exercise, would be found fully as efficient as a larger quantity. We have, in the body of the report, endeavored to explain this upon the physiological principles of digestion, and to show, that, as ruminating animals more especially are possessed of great capacity of stomach, an excess of concentrated food, by failing to effect adequately the purpose which bulky food accomplishes—of exciting the coats of the stomach to secrete their digesting fluid—will tend rather to diminish than to increase the result which we desire to gain.

(6.) *Rate at which Food is changed into Milk.*—As a variety of views prevail with regard to the period required by the animal system for the conversion of food into milk, I endeavored to solve this question by keeping an accurate register of the amount of milk supplied by a cow, morning and evening. From this register it appears, that in the course of a month, the brown cow gave the largest amount of milk in the evening only 6 times, while the white cow was in the same condition

only 3 times. It may be considered therefore certain, during these experiments, that as a general rule the greatest quantity of milk was yielded by the cows in the morning. An example, taken at random from the register of the white cow's milk, will show the force of this observation :—

Food.				Milk.		
				lbs.	oz.	drs.
Aug. 1.	Barley and hay	-	-	morning	11	8 15
				evening	10	3 14
2.	—			morning	11	7 1
				evening	9	11 9
3.	—			morning	11	10 15
				evening	9	11 9
4.	—			morning	10	14 5
				evening	9	11 3
5.	Barley, molasses, and hay,	-		morning	11	4 10
				evening	10	4 8
6.	—			morning	12	5 7
				evening	10	10 11

Now, as comparatively a small amount of food is consumed during the night, it is obvious that this superior amount of milk must be derived from the previous day's fodder. An observation which was frequently made, viz. that undigested food did not appear in the dung till sixteen hours after being swallowed, would tend to demonstrate that, during this period at least, absorption of the nutritive part of the food was going on; since we know that along the whole course of the intestinal canal the soluble food continues to be taken up through the coats of the viscera.

II. *Relative Influence of different Kinds of Food in the Production of Butter.*—In the Table IV. (Appen-

dix) we have collected the amount of butter produced by five kinds of food during periods of five days each. But previous to these trials, thus arranged, the largest quantity given by the brown cow was under the grass regimen. The first five days of the experiment yielded 4.93 lbs. of butter, after which the quantity diminished to the last five days of the trial, when the quantity yielded amounted to 3.75 lbs., a proportion not superior to what was produced in some of the subsequent experiments. The same law does not appear to hold with reference to the diminution of the butter as pertains to that of the milk, when the food has been continued for some time. We find, on the contrary, frequently the amount increasing towards the close of the experiment, even when it is continued for ten or fifteen days. The largest amount of butter was afforded in the brown cow by crushed barley. During the third series of five days the amount was 3.935 lbs.; bean meal gave the next greatest quantity 3.69 lbs. in five days; then comes barley and linseed, 3.689 lbs. during the first five days; barley and molasses, 3.63 lbs., and malt 3.60 lbs. In the case of the white cow the quantity was, beans, 3.76; barley and linseed, 3.421; crushed barley, 3.376 lbs.; barley and molasses, 3.26; and malt 3.126. With both animals we observe that malt is lowest in the scale, a fact which seems in some measure to militate against the idea of the origin of the butter being in the sugar of the food. Be this as it may, however, although there are many counter arguments in favor of the opinion that sugar affords such a supply, we think the Tables II. and III. (Appendix) tend to show that there is no relation between the butter of the milk and the wax and oil of the food; since

frequently, when the oleaginous matter of the food is small, the butter is more considerable than on other occasions when the reverse happens. Since then the facts contained in the tables, and the arguments used in the body of the report, seemed to prove that the butter cannot be supplied from the oil of the food, it becomes an interesting point for the agriculturist to learn from what element of the food it proceeds. It may safely be inferred that it must be formed from some other constituent of the diet by means of the vascular system, either as a primary or secondary stage. Sugar affords the most simple element from which it may be produced, because we now understand how the acid of butter can originate from sugar ; but even the albuminous principles might afford butter. (*Würtz, Liebig.*) Upon these grounds, then, we can infer that a certain degree of exercise would be more conducive to the production of fat than if the animal is allowed to remain at rest ; because, as the source of the fat or butter is dependent on the process of respiration, it is obvious that the more the function is encouraged within moderate bounds, the greater will be the amount of the oil-giving principle of the food taken into the system and converted into fat. We believe that this theoretical deduction is perfectly in consonance with the experience of good observers, who find that box or hammel feeding is more conducive to health of cattle and cows destined for the butcher, or for the production of butter, than close plant-like confinement, which is foreign to the nature of every animal, and at variance with the first principles of physiological science.

It appears to result from these experiments, as an irresistible conclusion, that the fat or butter of the milk

must be produced at the expense of the calorificent ingredients of the food, aided by the presence of the nutritive or azotized principles ; and that the greatest product of butter must be obtained when the two ingredients of the food are present in the best proportions.

CHAPTER IX.

MUSCLE OF THE BODY SUPPLIED BY THE FIBRIN OF THE FOOD.—FIBRIN SUPPLIES HEAT TO THE BODY.—ADDITIONAL OR CALORIFIANT FOOD ALSO REQUIRED.—AMOUNT OF NUTRITIVE AND CALORIFIANT FOOD CONSUMED BY A COW PER DAY.—THE TRUE LAWS OF DIETING.—AMOUNT OF NUTRITIVE MATTER IN VARIOUS KINDS OF VEGETABLE FOOD.—ARROW-ROOT IMPROPER FOR INFANT FOOD, BUT USEFUL IN DISEASES.—THE LARGEST QUANTITY OF MILK PRODUCED BY FOOD CONTAINING THE GREATEST AMOUNT OF NITROGEN.—GRASS AN EXCEPTION TO THIS RULE.—EXPLANATION OF THIS FACT.—NEW FORMS OF BREAD.—OAT-MEAL BREAD—BARLEY BREAD—INDIAN CORN BREAD—PEAS BREAD.—MODE OF BAKING.—DIFFERENCE BETWEEN FERMENTED AND UNFERMENTED BREAD.—UNFERMENTED BREAD RECOMMENDED.

THE idea which is now entertained by physiologists, that the muscular part of the animal frame is derived from the albuminous constituent of the food, was clearly pointed out by Beccaria in the year 1742. (*Histoire de l'Académie de Bologne*, Collect. Acad. xiv. 1.) He demonstrated that the flour of wheat contained two characteristic ingredients, which on distillation or digestion afford products totally dissimilar to each other. One of these, which he termed the starchy part, resembles in its constitution vegetables, and supplies analogous products. Vegetable substances, he says, may be recognised by their fermenting, and yielding acids without exhibiting symptoms of putrefaction. The glutinous part of flour, on the contrary, resembles animal matter, the distinguishing feature of which is its tendency to putrefaction and conversion into a urinous (ammoniacal) liquid. "So strong," he adds, "is the

resemblance of gluten to animal matter, that if we were not aware of its being extracted from wheat, we should not fail to mistake it for a product of the animal world." To be convinced that he considered this identical substance to enter into the constitution of our frames, it is only necessary to quote his query: "Is it not true that we are composed of the same substances which serve as our nourishment?" The same doctrine has been taught and practised in our own country, in more recent times, by Dr. Prout, and is now almost universally received by European physiologists, although the true authors may not have been always recognised. That the systems of animals are capable of sustentation by a supply of fibrinous matter almost alone is obvious from the history of the primitive inhabitants of the prairies of America. It is stated on good authority, (Catlin,) that there are 250,000 Indians who live almost exclusively on buffalo flesh during the year. The fresh meat is cut in slices of half an inch in thickness across the grain, so as to have fat and lean in layers, and is hung up exposed to the sun and dried. Upon this food, which is pounded, and eaten sometimes with marrow, the wild hordes of the West are not only nourished, but it is obvious that the heat of their bodies is kept up, since they taste no vegetable food whatever. Fibrin, then, is calorificent, or capable alone, we infer, of producing animal heat. Liebig, it is well known, divides the functions of the food into nutritive and respiratory. I have ventured to employ, instead of the latter term, the expression *calorificent* or *heat-producing*, so as to give a wider range through the whole system to the function of the unazotized food than the more local term of respiratory would appear to imply. According to this view all food is

destined for repairing the waste of the body, and for the production of animal heat. The heat may be produced by the union of the carbon and hydrogen of the food with oxygen (the latter gaining admission to the system by the lungs, stomach, and skin,) or by the condensation of oxygen during its substitution for hydrogen and formation of oxygen products. The preceding inference we also deduce from the experiment in which a dog was fed for some weeks on the glutinous matter of flour, (*Magendie*;) and it may be further concluded, that fibrinous or albuminous matter when given alone is partially converted into carbonic acid, and is removed from the system during the process of expiration. But it would appear, from consideration of the experiments which have been made on the nutrition of animals with pure fibrin, that an auxiliary in the production of animal heat is either indispensable or highly advantageous, since animals fed on fibrin alone invariably declined in health, (*Magendie*,) and the American Indians have a certain admixture of fat with their dry meat, and are in the habit likewise of using marrow with it.

The reason why an auxiliary is required for the supply of animal heat appears to be, that the fibrinous matter which is taken up by the vessels of the intestines and is carried into the blood, requires to pass through the condition of muscular tissue before it can be of service as a calorifiant agent. The only view which appears at present to be tenable is, that all or the greater part of the fibrinous and albuminous matters which enter the blood displace a certain amount of the same substances existing in a solid form in the system, as brain, muscle, &c., and that the displaced matter undergoes certain modifications; probably, for example,

it passes into the form of gelatin, and is excreted in the soluble state of urea, uric acid, and nitrogenous products. It is in passing into these last conditions that we can alone expect fibrinous matter to give out animal heat. Time, therefore, is required to produce these changes. It is to save the system, then, from too rapid waste, and at the same time to afford an abundant supply of heat, that the calorificent food is required, and is always employed by all members of the human family who have advanced beyond the savage state.

That the amount of calorificent food, in contradistinction to nutritive food, properly so called, as it has been well defined by Liebig, is out of all proportion greater than that required to supply the waste of the solid matter of the body, is obvious from the following table, which represents the amount of the ultimate constituents of the food of a stall-fed cow, consumed during one day :—

	Food.	Fæces.	Consumption.
	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.
Carbon - - -	11·90	5·10	6·80
Hydrogen - - -	1·61	0·62	0·99
Nitrogen - - -	0·45	0·20	0·25
Oxygen - - -	10·74	4·12	6·62
Ash - - - -	1·71	1·09	0·62
	26·41	11·13	15·28

The food in this case was grass, (the *lolium perenne*, or rye-grass.) If we now calculate the amount of food which was destined for nutrition by the formulæ below,*

* Albuminous matters contain about 53 per cent. of carbon, 7 of hydrogen, 16 nitrogen, and 24 oxygen. Hence, to obtain the carbon

we find that it amounts only to 1·56 lbs., as represented in a tabular form :—

	Nutritive.			Calorificent.		
	lbs.			lbs.		
Carbon - - -	0·828	-	-	5·982		
Hydrogen - - -	0·109	-	-	0·771		
Nitrogen - - -	0·250	-	-			
Oxygen - - -	0·373	-	-	6·247		
	<hr/> 1·560			<hr/> 13·000		

A true system of dieting would therefore require such tables for each condition of animals, in order that a comparison may be instituted between the wants of the system and the food. If this mode of viewing the question be correct, then the relation of the nutritive part of the food absorbed by the animal system in the preceding experiment is to the calorificent portion as 1 to $8\frac{1}{3}$ nearly. By comparing this fact, then, (which is independent of all hypothesis,) with the different varieties of human food, it is probable that some light may be obtained in reference to the differences in the relative proportion of these constituents. Milk, for example, the food of the infant mammalia, contains one part of nutritive to two parts of calorificent constituents, and in the growing state of an animal the nutritive part of the food not only supplies the place of the metamorphosed solids, but an additional amount of it is required to increase the bulk of the individual; and, as we have already stated that animal heat is generated by the change or degradation of the fibrinous tissues, it is

from the above table we have $\frac{.25 \times 53}{16} = .828$ lbs. carbon; for the hydrogen $\frac{.828 \times 7}{53} = .109$ lbs. hydrogen; for the oxygen $\frac{.109 \times 24}{7} = 0.373$ lbs. oxygen.

obvious that in the nourishment of infant life there is a supply of heat from the casein, vastly superior to that afforded by fibrin supplied to full-grown animals, because the amount taken in proportion to the quantity of calorificent matter is much greater. If we refer, again, to the food which is generally employed by the inhabitants of this country, wheat and barley, we find by a mean of experiments afterwards to be detailed, that the average amount of albuminous matter present in them is 11 per cent., while the quantity of starch and sugar existing in these substances may vary from 70 to 80 per cent. ; thus affording the proportion of nutritive to calorificent food as 1 to 7, and upwards. Such food, it may be inferred, is fitted for the consumption of an animal which is not subjected to much exercise of the muscular system, and may be viewed as the limit of excess of the calorificent over the nutritive constituents of food. As the demands upon the muscular part of the frame become more urgent, the proportion of the azotized or nutritive constituents should be increased, and this may be extended until we arrive at the point where the fibrinous matter is equal to the half of the calorificent, which is probably, in a perfectly normal physiology, the greatest relative proportion of nutritive material admissible.

The proportion of the nutritive to the calorificent constituents of food should therefore vary according as the animal is in a state of exercise or rest ; and it is upon the proper consideration of such relations that the true laws of dieting depend. For calculations of this nature, tables exhibiting the amount of albuminous matters in the different articles of food are indispensable, as they afford at a glance the required knowledge.

The constituents of the flours used as human food are principally albuminous matter, calorificent matter, water, and salts ; so that when we have determined the amount of albuminous substance in the dried condition of the flour, the remainder may be estimated as calorificent matter without any sensible error. In the following table the water has not been removed from the flour. The numbers are the results of my experiments :—

					Albuminous or Nutritive Matter per cent.
Bean meal	-	-	-	-	25·36
Linseed meal	-	-	-	-	23·62
Scotch oatmeal	-	-	-	-	15·61
Semolina	-	-	-	-	12·81
Canadian flour	-	-	-	-	11·62
Barley	-	-	-	-	11·31
Maize	-	-	-	-	10·93
Essex flour	-	-	-	10·55 to	11·80
East Lothian flour	-	-	-	9·74 to	11·55
Hay	-	-	-	-	9·71
Malt	-	-	-	-	8·71
Rice (East Indian)	-	-	-	-	8·37
Sago	-	-	-	-	3·33
South Sea arrow-root	-	-	-	-	3·21
Tapioca	-	-	-	-	3·13
Potatoes	-	-	-	-	2·23
Starch (wheat)	-	-	-	-	2·18
Swedish turnips	-	-	-	-	1·32

The numbers represent the amount of albuminous matter contained in 100 parts of the various substances as they occur in commerce. As all of the substances in the table contain from 5 to 14 per cent. of water, certain deductions are required, to arrive at the true amount of calorificent matter. In general, it may be stated that wheat flour, maize, barley, and beans con-

tain from 10 to 14 per cent. of water, while oatmeal contains 6 per cent., and tapioca, arrow-root, and sago, from 10 to 13 per cent. In order to arrive at the true amount of calorificent matter contained in the substances in the table, we have only to deduct the amount of albuminous substances, with the water and salts, which, upon an average, amount together to about 12 to 15 per cent. Then, by dividing the remainder, or calorificent matter, by the amount of albuminous substances, we obtain the relation subsisting between the nutritive and calorificent constituents. In this manner tables may be constructed, illustrating the true practice of dieting.

Approximate Relation of Nutritive to Calorificent Matter.

							Relation of Nutri- tive to Calorificent.
Milk.—Food for a growing animal	-	-	-	-	-	-	1 to 2
Beans	-	-	-	-	-	-	1 — 2½
Oatmeal	-	-	-	-	-	-	1 — 5
Semolina	}	-	-	-	-	-	1 — 7
Barley							
English Wheat Flour.—Food for an animal at rest							1 — 8
Potatoes	-	-	-	-	-	-	1 — 9
Rice	-	-	-	-	-	-	1 — 10
Turnips	-	-	-	-	-	-	1 — 11
Arrow-root	}	-	-	-	-	-	1 — 26
Tapioca							
Sago							
Starch	-	-	-	-	-	-	1 — 40

From this table we are led to infer that the food destined for the animal in a state of exercise should range between milk and wheat flour, varying in its degree of dilution with calorificent matter according to the nature and extent of the demands upon the system. The animal system is thus viewed as in an analogous con-

dition to a field from which different crops extract different amounts of matter from the soil, which must be ascertained by experiment. An animal at rest consumes more calorificent food in relation to the nutritive constituents than an animal in full exercise. The food, therefore, employed by a person of sedentary habits should contain more calorificent and less nutritive matter than one whose occupations cause him to take more exercise. It is to be desired that some light should be thrown on this subject by careful experiments. The food of animals and the manure of plants we thus see afford somewhat of a parallelism. Milk may therefore be used with a certain amount of farinaceous matter, such as the class of flours and meals, with probable advantage; but the dilution should not exceed the prescribed limits. It is thus that we may explain the fact of beans, oats, oatmeal, and barley meal being used so extensively in the feeding of horses. These articles of food, however, do not suffice alone: calorificent matter in the form of hay should also be administered. From this table, likewise, we infer that, as nature has provided milk for the support of the infant mammalia, the constitution of their food should always be formed after this type. Hence we learn that milk, in some form or other, is the true food of children, and that the use of arrow-root, or any of the members of the starch class, where the relation of the nutritive to calorificent matter is as 1 to 26 instead of being as 1 to 2, by an animal placed in the circumstances of a human infant, is opposed to the principles unfolded by the preceding table. In making this statement, I find that there are certain misapprehensions into which medical men are apt to be led at the first view of the subject. To render

it clearer, let us recall to mind what the arrow-root class of diet consists of. Arrow-root and tapioca are prepared by washing the roots of certain plants until all the matter soluble in water is removed. Now, as albumen is soluble in water, this form of nutritive matter must in a great measure be washed away: under this aspect we might view the original root before it was subjected to the washing process, to approximate in composition to that of flour. If the latter substance were washed by repeated additions of water the nitrogenous or nutritive ingredients would be separated from the starchy or calorificent elements, being partly soluble in water, and partly mechanically removed. Arrow-root, therefore, may be considered as flour deprived as much as possible of its nutritive matter. When we administer arrow-root to a child it is equivalent to washing all the nutritive matter out of bread, flour, or oatmeal, and supplying it with the starch; or it is the same thing approximately as if we gave it starch; and this is in fact what is done, when children are fed upon what is sold in the shops under the title of farinaceous food, empirical preparations of which no one can understand the composition without analysis. Of the bad effects produced in children by the use of these most exceptionable mixtures, I have had ample opportunities of forming an opinion, and I am inclined to infer that many of the irregularities of the bowels, the production of wind, &c., in children, are often attributable to the use of such unnatural species of food. How often are the ears of parents and nurses distressed with the agonizing cries of the helpless child, and how often are these symptoms of suffering treated as the effects of ill-humor, or of causeless peevishness; when, on the con-

trary, they have been produced by the improper diet in many cases with which the child has been supplied ! It should be remembered that all starchy food deprived of nutritive matter is of artificial production, and scarcely, if ever, exists in nature in an isolated form. The administration of the arrow-root class is therefore only admissible when a sufficient amount of nutritive matter has been previously introduced into the digestive organs, or when it is inadvisable to supply nutrition to the system, as in cases of inflammatory action. In such instances the animal heat must be kept up, and for this purpose calorificent food alone is necessary. This treatment is equivalent to removing blood from the system, since the waste of the fibrinous tissues goes on, while an adequate reparation is not sustained by the introduction of nutritive food. A certain amount of muscular sustentation is still, however, effected by the use of arrow-root diet ; since, according to the preceding tables, it contains about one-third as much nutritive matter as some of the wheat flours. The extensive use of oatmeal, which is attended with such wholesome consequences among the children of all ranks in Scotland, is, however, an important fact deserving of serious consideration ; and, it appears to me, is strongly corroborative of the principles which I have endeavored to lay down in the preceding pages. After the explanations which have been given, it is scarcely necessary to particularize further the specific nature of the food to be recommended for the use of children. A certain admixture of milk, the natural type of the food, is still to be retained, while the solid matter to be prepared along with it may be of great variety, such as bread made into panado, semolina or pounded wheat ;

I believe this kind of food, which is sold in the shops, to be generally prepared from wheat brought from a more temperate region than that of this country, in consequence of the amount of nitrogen which I have found in it. The best American wheat flour, good Scottish oatmeal, and barley-meal, may all be employed at different times by way of variety, and repeated according to their agreement with the child's organs of digestion. The digestion of all these forms of food containing starch is greatly promoted by long boiling either with water or milk, as this process is just so much labor saved to the intestinal organs. It is thus obvious that we have a great variety of food fitted for children of which we know the composition, and that we should prefer it to any species of compounded stuff the constitution of which we are ignorant. It is a sufficiently remarkable fact, that oats increase in nutritive power in proportion to the increase of latitude within certain limits, while wheat follows an inverse law. Those who are in the habit of representing mankind as the "lords of the creation," who take the limited view of considering all that we see around us as created merely for their use, misapplying the thought—"the proper study of mankind is man;" and who thus, with the characteristic vanity of earthliness, follow the footsteps of Kant, profanely attempting to survey the divine mind, will discern probably in this curious circumstance further proofs of their theory, as if to show "how little can be known."

In the table which contains the amount of albuminous matter in different kinds of food, a second column, in accordance with tables of this description, might have been added, representing 100 parts of beans as equal in

nutritive power to 1160 of starch ; but if the views now explained are legitimate, we see that such a method of estimating nutritive power is not founded on scientific principles. In a correct plan of dieting the proper equilibrium must be retained between the demands of the animal organism and the constitution of the food, otherwise, either the nutritive or calorificent system must be deteriorated. These views sufficiently explain the experiments which have been made upon cows ; in which the result was unfavorable, when they were fed on potatoes and beet-root in considerable quantities, as both of these substances contain an excess of calorificent matter. It is well known to feeders of cattle, that an animal fed on large quantities of potatoes is liable to complaints, such as affections of the skin, and also to loss of weight. These consequences, it may be readily inferred, are derived from the want of the proper balance between the elements of the food.

The importance of attention to the proper equilibrium of the constituents of the food is clearly pointed out in the following table, from which it is evident, that food containing the greatest amount of starch or sugar does not produce the largest quantity of butter, although these substances are supposed to supply the butter ; but the best product of milk and butter is yielded by those species of food which seem to restore the equilibrium of the animals most efficiently. The first column in the table represents the food used by two cows ; the second column gives the mean milk of the two animals for five days ; the third, the butter during periods of five days ; while the fourth contains the amount of nitrogen in the food taken by both animals during the same periods ;—

		Milk in five Days.	Butter in five Days.	Nitrogen in Food in five Days.
		lbs.	lbs.	lbs.
I.	Grass - - - -	114	3.50	2.32
II.	Barley and hay - -	107	3.43	3.89
III.	Malt and hay - - -	102	3.20	3.34
IV.	Barley, molasses, and hay	106	3.44	3.82
V.	Barley, linseed, and hay -	108	3.48	4.14
VI.	Beans and hay - -	108	3.72	5.27

We may infer, from these results, that grass affords the best products, because the nutritive and calorificent constituents are combined in this form of food, in the most advantageous relations. The other kinds of food have been subjected to certain artificial conditions, by which their equilibrium may have been disturbed. In the process of hay-making, for example, the coloring matter of the grass is either removed or altered; a portion of the sugar is washed out or destroyed by fermentation, while certain of the soluble salts are removed by every shower of rain which falls during the curing of the hay. Perhaps similar observations are more or less applicable to the other species of food enumerated.

The principles which we have been endeavoring to explain being understood, little difficulty will be experienced in constructing dietaries, so as to meet the wants of the animal system under the particular circumstances in which it may be placed. By various mixtures of one kind of flour, less supplied with azotized matter, with another which is richer in this material, the equilibrium of the food which from meteorological causes prevailing in any particular country, may not have reached the proper standard, may be effectually restored. The wheat of England, for example, is infe-

rior to that of the continent of Europe, and of America, as appears from the table. It may, however, be improved by an admixture either with foreign flour, or with oatmeal, barley, beans, or any of those substances which stand above it in the table; and in this state it will be found to form palatable bread. All these species of grain owe their nutritive properties to the presence of fibrin, casein, gluten, and albumen. It is in the predominance of gluten over the other azotized materials that wheat owes its superior power of detaining the carbonic acid engendered by fermentation, and thus communicating to it the vesicular spongy structure so characteristic of good bread. By mixing one-third of Canada flour with two-thirds of maize, a very good loaf is produced, and when equal parts of flour and oatmeal, or of barley, or of peasmeal, are employed, palatable bread is the result. Beneficial effects would probably follow from the admixture of two or three different kinds of grain, and many of these forms of bread might be substituted with advantage for pure wheat flour in peculiar conditions of the system.

When it is proposed to make a loaf of oatmeal and flour, the common oatmeal should be sifted so as to obtain the finest portion of the meal, or it may be ground to the proper consistence. This should be mixed then with an equal weight of best flour, Canadian, for example, and fermented. I have not succeeded in making a good loaf with a smaller amount of flour than one half, although I have tried it in various proportions. If we were to attempt to raise oatmeal without an admixture with flour, in consequence of the absence of gluten, that principle which retains the carbonic acid of fermentation, we should obtain only

a sad, heavy, doughy piece of moist flour. This form of bread, it appears to me, and to many who have examined it, would be a great improvement on the hard, dry oat-cakes, so much used in the more unfrequented parts of our country, where the inhabitants have scarcely as yet commenced to share in what are in other localities considered to be necessities of life. It is an observation which all must have made who have considered the condition of mankind in their various stages of advancement, that an increase in the physical comforts, and above all, the improvement in the diet, are the first symptoms of an onward movement in civilization. It has always appeared to me, that it is in vain to expect any other condition than that of retrogression among people, such as are too abundant in Scotland and Ireland, where the clothing is so deficient as to leave the extremities of the body, more particularly among the female classes, the educators of the community, in a state of nudity, and where the food is confined in a great measure to the watery potato, or the dry and unpalatable oat-cake.*

Maize bread may be made of good quality by a smaller admixture of flour than is necessary in the instance of oatmeal. For this purpose, it should be reduced to a fine meal,—finer than is usual in America. It may then be mixed with one-third its weight of best flour, and fermented in the usual way. When thus prepared, the best maize bread is always dark colored, and cannot be made much lighter than coarse wheat bread. The shade, however, is somewhat different

* By custom, it becomes more agreeable, but at first it is usually nauseous, especially to one who is not a native of the country.

from that of wheat, as it inclines more to a yellow tint. We may be quite certain, however, when we see what is called maize bread possessed of a white color, that it contains much more than one-third its weight of wheat flour mixed with it. Even when one-half its weight of wheat flour is added to it, the dark color, characteristic of maize, is retained. In these cases, of course the price of the bread must be higher than when a smaller amount of maize is present.

The whitest bread, however, is made by an intermixture of barley meal and wheat flour. The smallest amount of wheat flour in this mixture, which I have found requisite to make a good loaf, was one-half, although the quantity of flour may be diminished according to the increase in the richness of wheat in albuminous matter; an observation which, of course, applies to the various kinds of bread to which allusion has already been made. The most successful of these varieties of bread is, perhaps, that which is made with equal quantities of peas-meal and flour, so far as respects the exterior aspect. The last, however, is palatable, and the specimen is a good example of a wholesome, condensed vegetable diet, and would probably answer as a substitute for animal food where the functions of the stomach are not materially impaired.

Upon similar principles, excellent biscuits may be made, either for rapid consumption, or for preservation, at a more moderate expense than when they are entirely composed of wheat flour. When a biscuit is formed of Indian corn, without any intermixture of wheat, the color has a yellow tint, which, however, in a great measure, disappears when wheat flour is added in the proportion of one-third. When destitute of the pres-

ence of wheat, it is not so consistent, and is apt to crack and break off short. Oat-meal and barley-meal biscuits may be produced also by mixture with wheat flour. They require, however, a somewhat larger proportion of the latter, as their particles seem even less adapted of themselves to cohere than those of the Indian corn. An admixture of a variety of meals forms a very palatable biscuit, as it possesses a sweeter taste, even without the artificial addition of sugar, than wheat flour alone. Such biscuits are calculated to keep for a longer or shorter time, according to the firing to which they are subjected. In the former case they are well calculated to keep at sea.

Bread of such a description may be made either by the usual process of fermentation, or by the action of hydrochloric acid upon sesquicarbonate of soda. In many respects the latter process deserves the preference, when we consider the chemical nature of the two methods.

The vulgar idea, which yields the palm of superiority to the former, does not appear to be based on solid data, and it seems desirable, that in a case of so much importance in domestic economy, the arguments in favor of such an opinion should be subjected to a careful experimental examination. Judging *à priori*, it does not seem evident that flour should become more wholesome by the destruction of one of its important elements, or that the vesicular condition engendered by the evolution of carbonic acid from that source, should at once convert dough (if it were unwholesome) into wholesome bread.

When a piece of dough is taken in the hand, being adhesive, and closely pressed together, it feels heavy,

and if swallowed in the raw condition, it would prove indigestible to the majority of individuals. This would occur from its compact nature, and from the absence of that disintegration of its particles which is the primary step in digestion. But, if the same dough were subjected to the elevated heat of a baker's oven, 450° , its relation to the digestive powers of the stomach would be changed, because the water to which it owed its tenacity would be expelled, and the only obstacle to its complete division and consequent subserviency to the solvent powers of the animal system would be removed. This view of the case is fully borne out by a reference to the form in which the flour of the various species of *cerealia* is employed as an article of food by different nations. By the peasantry of Scotland, barley-bread, oat-cakes, peas-bread, or a mixture of peas and barley-bread, and also potato-bread, mixed with flour, are all very generally employed in an unfermented form with an effect the reverse of injurious to health. With such an experience, under our daily observation, it seems almost unnecessary to remark, that the Jew does not labor under indigestion when he has substituted, during his passover, unleavened cakes, for his usual fermented bread; that biscuits are even employed when fermented bread is not considered sufficiently digestible for the sick; and that the inhabitants of the northern parts of India and of Affghanistan very generally make use of unfermented cakes, similar to what are called *scones* in Scotland. Such, then, being sufficient evidence in favor of the wholesomeness of unfermented bread, it becomes important to discover in what respect it differs from fermented bread. Bread-making being a chemical process, it is from chemistry alone that we can ex-

pect a solution of this question. In the production of fermented bread a certain quantity of flour, water, and yeast, are mixed together, and formed into a dough or paste, and are allowed to ferment for a certain time at the expense of the sugar of the flour. The mass is then exposed in an oven to an elevated temperature, which puts a period to the fermentation, expands the carbonic acid, resulting from the decomposed sugar and air contained in the bread, and expels the alcohol formed, and all the water capable of being removed by the heat employed. The result gained by this process may be considered to be merely the expansion of the particles of which the loaf is composed, so as to render the mass more readily divisible by the preparatory organs of digestion. But as this object is gained at a sacrifice of the integrity of the flour, it becomes a matter of interest to ascertain the amount of loss sustained in the process. To determine this point, I had comparative experiments made upon a large scale with fermented and unfermented bread. The latter was raised by means of carbonic acid generated by chemical means in the dough. But to understand the circumstances, some preliminary explanation is necessary. Mr. Henry of Manchester, in the end of last century, suggested the idea of mixing dough with carbonate of soda and muriatic acid, so as to disengage carbonic acid in imitation of the usual effect of fermentation; but with this advantage, that the integrity of the flour was preserved, and that the elements of the common salt required as a seasoner of the bread was thus introduced, and the salt formed in the dough.

The result of my experiments upon the bread produced by the action of hydrochloric acid upon carbonate

of soda, has been, that in a sack of flour there was a difference in favor of the unfermented bread to the amount of 30 lbs. 13 oz., or, in round numbers, a sack of flour would produce 107 loaves of unfermented bread, and only 100 loaves of fermented bread of the same weight. Hence it appears, that in the sack of flour by the common process of baking, 7 loaves, or $6\frac{1}{2}$ per cent. of the flour, are driven into the air and lost. An important question now arises from the consideration of the result of this experiment: Does the loss arise entirely from the decomposition of sugar, or is any other element of the flour attacked?

It appears from a mean of eight analyses of wheat flour from different parts of Europe by Vauquelin, that the quantity of sugar contained in flour amounts to 5.61 per cent. But it is obvious that, as the quantity lost by baking exceeded this amount by nearly one per cent., the loss cannot be accounted for by the removal merely of the ready-formed sugar of the flour. We must either ascribe this extra loss to the conversion of a portion of the gum of the flour into sugar and its decomposition by means of the ferment, which is highly probable, or we must attribute it to the action of the yeast upon another element of the flour; and if we admit that yeast is generated during the panary fermentation, then the conclusion would be inevitable, that another element of the flour, beside the sugar, or gum, has been affected. For Liebig has well illustrated the fact that when yeast is added to wort, ferment is formed from the gluten contained in it, at the same time that the sugar is decomposed into alcohol and carbonic acid. Now, in the panary fermentation, which is precisely similar to the fermentation of wort, we might naturally expect

that the gluten of the flour would be attacked to reproduce yeast.

A wholesale and palatable bread may be produced by the employment of ammoniacal alum, and carbonate of ammonia, or soda as a substitute for yeast. In this process the alum is destroyed by the heat : the bread is vesicular and white, and rises, according to the judgment of the baker, as well as fermented bread. It is obvious that none of the ingredients added can affect the integrity of the constituents of the flour ; an occurrence which may possibly happen in the preparation of bread by the common process of fermentation, as has been shown even to the azotized principles of the flour. The disadvantage of such a deterioration is sufficiently evident, if we view these principles as the source of nutrition in flour.

A good method of making unfermented bread is to take of flour 4 pounds. Sesquicarbonate of soda, (super carbonate of the shops,) 320 grains. Hydrochloric acid, (spirit of salt or muriatic acid of the shops,) $6\frac{1}{2}$ fluid drachms. Common salt 300 grains. Water. 35 ounces by measure. The soda is first mixed with the flour very intimately. The salt is dissolved in the water, and added to the acid. The whole being then rapidly mixed as in common baking. The bread may either be baked in tins or formed like cottage loaves, and should be kept from one to two hours in the oven. Should the bread prove yellow, it is a proof that the soda has been in excess, and indicates the propriety of adding a small additional portion of acid ; the acid varying somewhat in strength. The same process may be employed in raising the other mixture previously recommended.

APPENDIX.

TABLE I.—*Relations of the Food to the Products of Two Cows.*

	Grass.	Entire Barley.	Entire Malt.	Crushed Barley.	Crushed Malt.	Barley and Molasses.	Barley and Linseed.	Beans.
	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.
Dry milk of 2 cows -	82.99	56.25	49.64	90.00	85.15	51.38	54.96	27.00
Dry dung do. -	239.79	201.78	223.16	360.22	339.65	231.96	225.15	105.82
Dry hay -	713.50	582.80	527.00	780.66	745.50	420.33	436.65	225.62
Molasses -	-	-	-	-	-	54.00	-	-
Dry grain -	-	86.02	106.35	260.90	324.73	162.98	213.51	107.28
Total dry food -	473.71	668.82	633.35	1041.56	1070.23	637.31	680.16	332.90
Ratio, dry food to milk	100 to	100 to	100 to	100 to	100 to	100 to	100 to	100 to
_____, molasses to do.	11.60	8.41	7.08	8.64	7.95	8.06	8.45	8.13
_____, dry hay to milk	2.71	1.82	2.07	2.11	1.92	9.44	2.15	2.25
_____, dry grain to do.	-	9.66	9.60	11.50	11.40	12.33	12.60	12.00
Oil in grain -	-	65.40	46.23	34.60	26.20	31.50	25.70	25.23
Wax in hay -	-	14.22	12.40	8.40	6.33	6.45	6.57	7.00
Total wax and oil in food	-	2.07	1.53	5.76	4.68	3.92	6.68	2.59
Wax in dung -	57.30	37.78	34.17	25.95	17.64	10.86	10.39	5.35
Butter -	-	39.85	35.70	31.71	22.32	14.78	17.07	7.94
Excess of wax and oil in food	6.30	5.37	4.97	13.76	12.97	8.85	8.60	4.04
Excess of wax in dung and butter	16.70	12.23	13.125	22.00	20.60	14.00	14.00	7.50
	34.30	22.25	17.605	4.05	11.25	8.07	5.53	3.60
	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
14 days.	11 days.	10 days.	16 days.	16 days.	10 days.	10 days.	10 days.	5 days.

TABLE II.

Amount of Oil and Wax in the Food, and of the Butter.

BROWN COW.					
	Experiments.	Wax.	Oil.	Total.	Butter.
		lbs.	lbs.		lbs.
I.	Grass - - -	28·68	-	28·68	9·71
II.	Barley and grass - -	18·89	1·035	19·925	6·09
III.	Malt and grass - -	17·085	0·765	17·850	5·50
IV.	Barley, hay, and grass -	13·096	3·110	16·106	10·00
V.	Malt and hay - -	8·190	2·306	10·496	9·353
VI.	Barley, molasses, and hay -	5·38	1·80	7·180	6·289
VII.	Crushed barley and hay -	2·64	1·20	3·84	2·80
VIII.	Barley, linseed, and hay -	5·35	3·21	8·56	6·128
IX.	Bean meal, and hay -	2·96	1·144	4·104	3·170

In this Table and the following the Casein and Water have been deducted from the Butter.

TABLE II.—(Continued.)
Amount of Oil and Wax in the Food, and of the Butter.

WHITE COW.					
	Experiments.	Wax.	Oil.	Total.	Butter.
		lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.
I.	Grass - - -	28.68	-	28.68	7.00
II.	Barley and grass - -	18.89	1.035	19.925	4.425
III.	Malt and grass - -	17.085	0.765	17.850	5.825
IV.	Barley, hay, and grass -	12.85	3.11	15.91	9.100
V.	Malt and hay - -	9.45	2.306	11.756	8.33
VI.	Barley, molasses, and hay -	5.48	1.80	7.28	5.59
VII.	Crushed barley and hay -	2.63	1.20	3.83	2.42
VIII.	Barley, linseed, and hay -	4.98	3.21	8.19	5.859
IX.	Bean meal, and hay -	2.39	1.144	3.534	3.23
					Ratio of Butter to Oil and Wax.
					1 to 4.09
					1 to 4.502
					1 to 3.06
					1 to 1.75
					1 to 1.41
					1 to 1.30
					1 to 1.58
					1 to 1.39
					1 to 1.09

TABLE III.

Amount of Oil and Wax in the Food, and of the Butter in both Cows.

	Experiments.	Wax in Food.		Oil in Food.		Total.	Butter.	Ratio of Butter to Oil and Wax.
		lbs.		lbs.				
I.	Grass - - -	57.36		-		57.36	lbs. 16.71	1 to 3.43
II.	Barley entire and grass - -	37.78		2.07		39.85	10.53	1 to 3.78
III.	Malt entire and grass - -	34.17		1.53		34.70	11.32	1 to 3.05
IV.	Barley crushed, grass, and hay	25.94		6.22		32.16	19.10	1 to 1.68
V.	Malt and hay - - -	17.64		4.61		22.25	17.68	1 to 1.25
VI.	Barley, molasses, and hay -	10.86		3.60		14.46	11.88	1 to 1.21
VII.	Crushed barley and hay - -	5.27		2.40		7.68	5.22	1 to 1.47
VIII.	Barley, linseed, and hay - -	10.33		6.42		16.750	11.98	1 to 1.39
IX.	Bean meal and hay - -	5.35		2.28		7.64	6.40	1 to 1.19
						232.85	110.82	

TABLE IV.

Ratios of Food, Milk, and Butter.

BROWN COW.								
	Milk every five Days.	Barley.	Grass.	Hay.	Dry Hay.	Butter every five Days.	Grain to Milk.	Butter to Grain.
	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	100 to	100 to
Barley crushed :								
1st five days -	115.68	42 3 malt	240	65	134	3.625		
2d do. - -	105	45	26	153	136	3.33	255	
3d do. - -	110.5	45	-	139½	117½	3.935	245	
4th do. - -	95.76	60	-	132½	111	3.26	159	
	311.26	150	-	425	364.3	10.525	214	1428
Malt :								
1st five days -	97	42 3 barley	-	135½	114	3.44	215	
2d do. - -	96	54	-	129½	108.5	3.60	177	
3d do. - -	98.19	60	-	119	99.9	3.25	163	
	291.19	156	-	384	322.46	10.29	186	1514
Barley & molasses :		Barley.	Molasses.					
1st five days -	105.18	45	12	133	111.75	3.63	184	
2d do. - -	98.5	45	15	137	115.00	3.63	164	
	203.68	90	27	270	226.75	7.26	174	1611
Barley & linseed :			Linseed.					
1st five days -	101.18	45	15	129	108.36	3.689	167	
2d do. - -	104.00	35	25	136	114.25	3.928	173	
	205.18	80	40	265	222.61	6.917	170	1736
Bean meal :		Beans.						
1st five days -	99.72	56	4	148	124.32	3.69	166	1626

Note.—This and the opposite Table are read as follows:—During the second five days of experiment the Cow afforded 105 lbs. of milk and 3.33 lbs. butter, and consumed during that period 45 lbs. barley, 26 lbs. grass, 153 lbs. hay. The ratio of the barley to the milk is as 100 to 255, while the relation of the butter to the barley during fifteen days is as 100 to 1428, or 100 lbs. of grain would produce 225 lbs. of milk, and 1428 lbs. of grain would produce 100 lbs. of butter.

TABLE IV.
Ratios of Food, Milk, and Butter.

WHITE COW.								
	Milk every five Days.	Barley.	Grass.	Hay.	Dry Hay.	Butter every five Days.	Grain to Milk.	Butter to Grain.
	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	lbs.	100 to	100 to
Barley crushed :								
1st five days -	109·68	42	240	65	134	3·19	272	
2d do. -	109·33	45	26	153	128·5	3·333	242	
3d do. -	110·68	45	-	172·5	144·9	3·376	246	
4th do. -	107	56	-	131·75	110·67	2·843	191	
	327·01	146	26	457·25	384·07	8·552	224	1538
Malt :		Malt.						
1st five days -	106·5	42 3 barley	-	150	126	3·126	240	
2d do. -	107·5	54	-	147	123·48	3·072	198	
3d do. -	111·5	60	-	147·5	123·9	2·937	185	
	325·5	156	3 barley	444·5	373·38	9·135	209	1715
Barley & molasses :		Barley.	Molasses.					
1st five days -	112	45	12	131·75	110·67	3·26	196	
2d do. -	112·5	45	15	142·25	119·49	3·26	189	
	224·5	90	27	274·00	230·16	6·52	192	1800
Barley & linseed :			Linseed.					
1st five days -	113	45	15	117·5	98·7	3·406	188	
2d do. -	117·68	35	25	131·75	110·67	3·421	196	
	230·68	80	40	249·25	209·37	6·827	192	1760
Bean meal -	115·628	56	4	146	122·64	3·76	193	1590

TABLE V.
*Amount of Wax and Oil in different Kinds of Food,
and in Dung.*

	Wax per cent.		Oil per cent
Rye-grass - - -	2·01	Barley - - - -	2·18
Rye-grass hay - -	2·00	Malt - - - -	1·37
Moist grass dung -	0·312	Bean meal - - -	2·035
Moist hay dung -	0·600	Linseed meal - -	4·00
Dry grass dung -	2·67		
Dry hay dung - -	3·82		

TABLE VI.

Comparison between the Wax of the Food and the Butter, and the Wax in Dung.

	Food.	Wax and Oil in Food.	Butter.	Wax in Dung.	Excess of Wax in Dung and Butter.	Excess of Wax in Food.
I.	Grass - - -	lbs. 57.36	lbs. 16.71	lbs. 6.30	-	lbs. 34.35
II.	Entire barley and grass -	39.85	10.53	5.37	-	23.95
III.	Entire malt and grass -	34.70	11.32	4.97	-	18.41
IV.	Crushed barley, grass, and hay -	32.16	19.10	13.76	lbs. 0.70	
V.	Crushed malt and hay -	22.25	17.68	12.97	8.40	
VI.	Barley, molasses, and hay -	14.46	11.88	8.85	6.27	
VII.	Crushed barley and hay -	7.68	5.22	4.27	1.81	
VIII.	Barley, linseed, and hay -	16.75	11.98	8.61	3.84	
IX.	Bean meal and hay -	7.64	6.40	4.04	2.80	
		100.94	72.26	52.50	23.82	

From this Table it appears that when grass was employed as food there was much more wax in the food than wax excreted, and butter in the milk; but as soon as hay was substituted for the grass, the butter and the wax in the dung together exceeded the amount of oil in the grain, and wax in the hay.

NEW WORK ON PRACTICAL FARMING,

D. Appleton & Co. have recently Published

RURAL ECONOMY;

IN ITS RELATION WITH

CHEMISTRY, PHYSICS, AND METEOROLOGY: OR, CHEMISTRY
APPLIED TO AGRICULTURE.

BY J. B. BOUISSANGAULT,

Member of the Institute of France, etc.

TRANSLATED WITH AN INTRODUCTION AND NOTES, BY
GEORGE LAW, AGRICULTURIST.

One handsome volume, 12mo. of 500 pages. Price \$1 50.

HEADS OF CHAPTERS.—I. PHYSICAL PHENOMENA OF VEGETATION—VEGETABLE PHYSIOLOGY. II. Of the CHEMICAL CONSTITUTION OF VEGETABLE SUBSTANCES. III. Of the SACCHARINE FRUITS, JUICES, and INFUSIONS used in the PREPARATION OF FERMENTED and SPIRITUOUS LIQUORS. IV. Of SOILS. V. Of MANURES. VI. Of MINERAL MANURES or STIMULANTS. VII. Of the ROTATION OF CROPS. VIII. Of the FEEDING of the ANIMALS belonging to a FARM and of the IMMEDIATE PRINCIPLES of ANIMAL ORIGIN. IX. Of the ECONOMY of the ANIMALS attached to a FARM. Of STOCK in general, and its RELATION with the PRODUCTION of MANURE—METEOROLOGICAL CONSIDERATIONS.

Extract from Translator's Introduction.

In the person of the distinguished author of this work the man of science is happily associated with the practical farmer—the accomplished naturalist, the profound chemist and natural philosopher, and friend and fellow-laborer of Arago, Biot, Dumas, and all the leading minds of his age and country—M. Bouissangault's title to consideration is recognised wherever letters and civilization have extended their influence.

Surely, the collected and carefully recorded experience of such a man must have value in the estimation of every educated mind, and cannot fail to be especially welcome to that class of readers who are professionally engaged in the practical application of that noble science which his labors have contributed to illustrate and advance.

The chemical portion of this work is of incalculable value, and conducted with consummate skill and knowledge; and with a minuteness and accuracy perfectly unexampled. At the same time the results of the writer's researches, as well as the means and processes by which these results were obtained, are displayed with such absolute perspicuity as to be intelligible and instructive to every agricultural inquirer, however superficial his previous acquaintance may be with the details of chemical science. Nothing from the pen of the editor could throw additional light upon the author's most interesting elucidation of vegetable physiology; his exposition is at once masterly and complete, and contains much that is both valuable and new. Every intelligent farmer will find his account not merely in a repeated perusal of this portion of the work, but in regarding it as a text-book and manual to be kept by him for permanent reference and consultation.

On the subject of soils the distinguished author is so thoroughly explanatory and judicious that nothing is left for the editor but to approve and recommend. The subject of Manures is taken up, and discussed with characteristic minuteness through many succeeding pages.

To the author's sixth chapter the reader may be advantageously referred, as containing a very full and valuable description and discussion, under the head of Mineral Manures, of the different varieties of the class usually denominated stimulants, and concluding with a brief but lucid and interesting account of *water*, considered as an agent of vegetation, and of its importance for manuring purposes. The composition and preparation of liquid manures, as well as the various means of procuring and preserving them, will be found to have engaged much of the author's attention.

The Editor is anxious to direct especial attention to the author's seventh chapter, wherein he treats of the organic and inorganic manures, and of crops—of the elements of manures and of crops, with their relations *inter se*, &c.—a section of the work which presents, in synopsis, a more copious and complete body of new, interesting and important facts, of a nature more valuable to the practical farmer than has ever been collected in any previous treatise on agricultural science.

The interesting and ample instruction conveyed in the observations of this profound observer upon the food and alimentary treatment of cattle of every species, accompanied as they are by minute details of the results obtained in the shape of organic and inorganic elements, cannot be too urgently recommended to the attentive consideration of every one interested in that important branch of rural economy to which they more particularly relate.

The meteorological section of the volume will be found no less instructive to the agriculturist than fascinating to the general reader.

THE BEST WORK ON THE HORSE.

D. Appleton & Company have recently published

STABLE ECONOMY;

A TREATISE ON THE MANAGEMENT OF HORSES, IN RELATION TO STABLING, GROOMING, FEEDING, WATERING, AND WORKING.

BY JOHN STEWART,

Veterinary Surgeon, and lately Professor of Veterinary Medicine, in the Andersonian University, Glasgow.

From the third English edition, with Notes and Additions, adapting it to American Food and Climate. By A. B. ALLEN, Editor of the American Agriculturist.—Illustrated with numerous Engravings. One volume, 12mo. Price, \$1.

HEADS OF CHAPTERS.

CHAPTER I. STABLING.—CONSTRUCTION OF STABLES.—VENTILATION OF STABLES.—APPENDAGES OF STABLES. CHAPTER II. STABLE OPERATIONS.—STABLE MEN.—GROOMING.—OPERATIONS OF DECORATION.—MANAGEMENT OF THE FEET.—OPERATIONS IN THE STABLE. CHAPTER III. STABLE RESTRAINTS.—ACCIDENTS.—HABITS.—VICES. CHAPTER IV. WARMTH. CHAPTER V. FOOD.—ARTICLES OF.—COMPOSITION OF.—PREPARATION OF.—ASSIMILATION OF.—INDIGESTION OF.—PRINCIPLES OF FEEDING.—PRACTICE OF FEEDING.—PASTURING.—SOILING.—FEEDING AT STRAW YARD. CHAPTER VI. WATER. CHAPTER VII. SERVICE.—GENERAL PREPARATION FOR WORK.—PHYSIOLOGY OF MUSCULAR EXERTION.—PREPARATION FOR FAST WORKS.—PRESERVATION OF WORKING CONDITION.—TREATMENT AFTER WORK.—ACCIDENTS OF WORK.—KINDS OF WORK.—REPOSE. CHAPTER VIII. MANAGEMENT OF DISEASED AND DEFECTIVE HORSES.—MEDICAL ATTENDANCE.

Extract from Author's Preface.—"To trace the operation, so far as known, of every agent by which the horse is materially affected—to analyze compound agents—to consider the effects of each individually and in combination—and to make practice the master of theory, are the principal objects at which I have aimed in this work. I have labored to obtain all the information that labor could promise me, and I have endeavored to arrange the whole subject into divisions which will, as I think, render every part of it easily understood, and easily referred to by any one not ignorant of the English tongue."

American Editor's Preface.—It may be thought perhaps, by some, presumptuous on the part of any American, to undertake the editing with a view of improvement, a work of the standard reputation of Stewart's Stable Economy. But it must be recollected that the climate and much of the food, and, consequently, the general management of the horse in Great Britain, are so different from what they necessarily must be in North America, that great injury is often done to that noble animal by following British instructions too closely in his rearing, and above all in his stable management.

The horse, both theoretically and practically, has been a favorite study with me from childhood; and for the past ten years I have been more or less engaged in breeding and rearing them on my own farm and in breaking and fitting them for market. I also had a early life during a residence of nearly two years in the North of Europe the advantage of studying the stable economy of large military establishments; and to inform myself, I made personal inspection, on the subject of the horse in general, and particularly his rearing and stable treatment; and in so doing, examined alike the thorough-bred, the hunter, the roadster, the farm, and the dray-horse.

Mr. Stewart evidently knew little of chemistry, either animal or vegetable; and in speaking of these matters incidentally, particularly regarding the composition of food, the effects of cold and heat on the animal, etc., etc., has made some gross mistakes. Since he wrote Dumas, Bouissangault, Liebig, Payen, Johnston, Playfair, Read, and others have thrown great light on this hidden science, thus enabling me to correct errors of considerable magnitude; and to add some things to the Stable Economy, important to a judicious and enlightened treatment of the horse. In editing the work I have suppressed a few whole pages, all of which were either quite erroneous in matter of fact or totally inapplicable to this country. About the same quantity of matter suppressed has been added by me, which is inclosed in brackets: the engravings of Mr. Gibbons, and the description of the same, are original with the American edition. Altogether I trust I have made the work more acceptable to my countrymen than it was originally.

COMPLETE WORK ON THE PRACTICAL ARTS.

D. APPLETON & COMPANY

Have recently Published, the fourth American from the third London edition,

A DICTIONARY

OF

ARTS, MANUFACTURES, AND MINES,

Containing a Clear Exposition of their Principles and Practice. Illustrated with 1241 Wood Engravings.

By ANDREW URE, M.D., F.R.S., &c.

One stout volume 8vo., of 1340 pages, strongly bound in leather, \$5

On every point of view, a work like the present can but be regarded as a benefit done to theoretical and practical science, to commerce and industry, and an important addition to a species of literature the exclusive production of the present century, and the present state of peace and civilization.—*Athenæum*

Dr. Ure's Dictionary, of which the American edition is now completed, is a stupendous proof of persevering assiduity, combined with genius and taste. For all the benefits of individual enterprise in the practical arts and manufactures, and for the enhancement of general prosperity through the extension of accurate knowledge of political economy, we have not any work worthy to be compared with this important volume. We are convinced that manufacturers, merchants, tradesmen, students of natural and experimental philosophy, inventive mechanics, men of opulence, members of legislatures, and all who desire to comprehend something of the rapidly accelerating progress of those discoveries which facilitate the supply of human wants, and the augmentation of social comforts with the national weal, will find this invaluable Dictionary a perennial source of salutary instruction and edifying enjoyment.—*Nat. Intel.*

SUPPLEMENT TO DR. URE'S DICTIONARY.

LATELY PUBLISHED

RECENT IMPROVEMENTS IN ARTS, MANUFACTURES, AND MINES

Being a Supplement to his Dictionary.

By ANDREW URE, M.D., F.R.S., &c., &c.

One volume, 8vo, of 300 pages and near 200 elaborate woodcuts, in paper cover, \$1, or in sheep to match the Dictionary, \$1 50.

Amongst many articles entirely new, and others treated at greater length in this Supplement than in the former editions of the Dictionary will be found—ALCOHOL; ARROW ROOT (as a manufacture); ARTESIAN WELLS (with a notice of the successful labours of MM. Arago and Malot, at Grenelle, near Paris); BAVARIAN BEER ("the Mystery of Brewing is more philosophically studied, and incomparably better understood in Munich than in London, and throughout Bavaria than in England;") BISCUITS (with a complete description, with figures, of the large automatic bakeries at Deptford and Portsmouth); BREAD; BRICK-MAKING; fuller information of the recent applications of CAOUTCHOUC to the Arts, under BOOKBINDING, BRAIDING-MACHINE, and ELASTIC BANDS; CALOTYPE; CALICO-PRINTING; CANDLES; CHOCOLATE (a new article); DAGUERRETYPE; ELECTRO-METALLURGY; FERMENTATION; GAS-LIGHT; GUANO; ILLUMINATION; IRON and SMELTING (new contributions, with inscriptions and figures of improved Smelting Apparatus); LEATHER; MINES; PHOTOGRAPHY; POTASH; SUGAR OF POTATOES; STEEL; SODA; SEED-CRUSHING (the manufacture of Oil); PEPPER; the SACCHAROMETER TABLE (now first inserted); SMOKE-PREVENTION; SPINNING; SPIRITS (with a new table); TOBACCO; VENTILATION, &c., &c., &c.: with an Appendix entitled CHEMISTRY SIMPLIFIED, a Guide to Practitioners in testing Alkalis, Acids, and Bleaching Substances, in several departments of the chemical arts.

☞ The Dictionary and Supplement can be had bound together, if preferred, in 2 vols. Price \$6 50

WORKS BY M. MICHELET.

Published by D. Appleton & Co., 200 Broadway.

HISTORY OF FRANCE, FROM THE EARLIEST PERIOD.

TRANSLATED BY G. H. SMITH, F. G. S.

Two handsome 8vo. volumes.

"So graphic, so life-like, so dramatic a historian as Michelet, we know not where else to look for. The countries, the races of men, the times, pass vividly before you, as you peruse his animated pages, where we find nothing of diffuseness or irrelevancy. It is a masterly work, and the publishers are doing the reading public a service by producing it in so unexceptionable and cheap an edition."—*Tribune.*

HISTORY OF THE ROMAN REPUBLIC.

One handsome 12mo. volume. [Nearly ready.]

"M. Michelet, in his History of the Roman Republic, first introduces the reader to the Ancient Geography of Italy; then by giving an excellent picture of the present state of Rome and the surrounding country, full of grand ruins, he excites in the reader the desire to investigate the ancient history of this wonderful land. He next imparts the results of the latest investigations, entire, deeply studied and clearly arranged, and saves the uneducated reader the trouble of investigating the sources, while he gives to the more educated mind an impetus to study the literature from which he gives very accurate quotations in his notes. He describes the peculiarities and the life of the Roman people in a masterly manner, and he fascinates every reader, by the brilliant clearness and vivid freshness of his style, while he shows himself a good historian, by the justness and impartiality with which he relates and philosophizes."

THE LIFE OF MARTIN LUTHER,

GATHERED FROM HIS OWN WRITINGS

By M. MICHELET: translated by G. H. SMITH, F. G. S.

One handsome volume, 12mo. Cloth 75 cts., Paper cover 50 cts.

This work is not an historical romance, founded on the life of Martin Luther, nor is it a history of the establishment of Lutheranism. It is simply a biography, composed of a series of translations. Excepting that portion of it which has reference to his childhood, and which Luther himself has left undescribed, the translator has rarely found occasion to make his own appearance on the scene. * * * * * It is almost invariably Luther himself who speaks, almost invariably Luther related by Luther.—*Extract from M. Michelet's Preface.*

THE PEOPLE.

TRANSLATED BY G. H. SMITH, F. G. S.

One neat volume, 12mo. Cloth 62 cts., Paper cover 38 cts.

"This book is more than a book; it is myself, therefore it belongs to you. * * * Receive thou this book of "The People," because it is you—because it is I. * * * I have made this book out of myself, out of my life, and out of my heart. I have derived it from my observation, from my relations of friendship and of neighborhood; have picked it up upon the roads. Chance loves to favor those who follow out one continuous idea. Above all, I have found it in the recollections of my youth. To know the life of the people, their labor and their sufferings, I had but to interrogate my memory.—*Extract from Author's Preface.*

EDUCATIONAL WORKS.

Published by D. Appleton & Company.

OLLENDORFF'S NEW METHOD OF LEARNING TO READ, WRITE, AND SPEAK THE FRENCH LANGUAGE. By H. G. Ollendorff. With an Appendix, containing the Cardinal and Ordinal Numbers, and full Paradigms of the Regular and Irregular, Auxiliary, Reflective, and Impersonal Verbs, by J. L. Jewett. One volume, 12mo., \$1 50.

OLLENDORFF'S NEW METHOD OF LEARNING TO READ, WRITE AND SPEAK THE ITALIAN LANGUAGE. With additions and corrections, by Felix Foresti, Professor of the Italian Language in the University of New-York. One vol. 12mo.

OLLENDORFF'S NEW METHOD OF LEARNING TO READ, WRITE AND SPEAK THE GERMAN LANGUAGE. To which is added a systematic outline of the different Parts of Speech, their inflection and use, with full Paradigms, and a complete table of Irregular Verbs. By G. J. Adler, A. B. One neat vol. 12mo. Price \$1 50.

M. Ollendorff's system commends itself as the best, nay, the only one of the kind, to all who desire a practical knowledge of the language. It is fast superseding all others, both on the Continent, in England, and the United States.

A KEY TO THE EXERCISES OF OLLENDORFF'S GERMAN GRAMMAR. One volume 12mo., uniform with the Grammar. Price 75 cents.

THE STANDARD PRONOUNCING DICTIONARY OF THE FRENCH AND ENGLISH LANGUAGES. Part I. French and English; Part II. English and French. By Gabriel Surenne, F. A. S. E. One volume 12mo.

This new and complete Dictionary embraces many valuable improvements. Its plan is on the principle of Reid's new Dictionary of the English Language, which has been so favorably received by American scholars.

A DICTIONARY OF THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE; containing the Pronunciation, Etymology, and Explanation of all Words authorized by eminent writers; to which are added a Vocabulary of the Roots of English Words, and an accented list of Greek, Latin, and Scripture Proper Names. By Alexander Reid, A. M., Rector of the Circus School, Edinburgh. With a Critical Preface by Henry Reed, Professor of English Literature in the University of Pennsylvania. One vol. 12mo., of near 600 pages, \$1.

The attention of Professors, Students, Tutors, and Heads of Families, is solicited to this volume. Notwithstanding its compact size and distinctness of type, it comprises *forty thousand* words. In addition to the correct orthoepy, this manual of words contains four valuable improvements:

I. The primitive word is given, and then follow the immediate derivatives in alphabetical order, with the part of speech appended.

II. After the primitive word is inserted the original term whence it is formed, with the name of the language from which it is derived.

III. There is subjoined a Vocabulary of the Roots of English words, by which the accurate support of them is instantly discoverable.

IV. An accented List, to the number of fifteen thousand, of Greek, Latin, and Scripture Proper Names, is added.

GENERAL HISTORY OF CIVILIZATION IN EUROPE. From the Fall of the Roman Empire to the French Revolution. By M. Guizot, late Professor of History, now Prime Minister of France. With occasional Notes by C. S. Henry, D. D., Professor of Philosophy and History in the University of the city of New-York. One vol. 12mo., price \$1.

"M. Guizot, in his instructive Lectures, has given us an epitome of modern history distinguished by all the merit which, in another department, renders Blackstone a subject of such peculiar and unbounded praise—a work closely condensed, including nothing useless, omitting nothing essential; written with grace, and conceived and arranged with consummate ability."

MANUAL OF ANCIENT AND MODERN HISTORY; comprising, I. *Ancient History*, containing the Political History, Geographical Position, and Social State of the Principal Nations of Antiquity, carefully digested from the Ancient Writers, and illustrated by the discoveries of Modern Scholars and Travellers. II. *Modern History*, containing the Rise and Progress of the principal European Nations, their Political History, and the Changes in their Social Condition, with a History of the Colonies founded by Europeans. By W. Cooke Taylor, LL. B., of Trinity College, Dublin. Revised, with additions on American History, by

D. APPLETON & COMPANY'S VALUABLE PUBLICATIONS

A COMPLETE MINIATURE LIBRARY.

Comprising the best Works of the most approved Authors in Prose and Poetry, published in an elegant form, with a beautiful Frontispiece to each. The following are comprised in the series:

LALLA ROOKH. By THOMAS MOORE.....	37½	IRISH MELODIES. By THOMAS MOORE.....	37½
NIGHT THOUGHTS. By EDWARD YOUNG.....	37½	ESSAYS ON VARIOUS SUBJECTS. By OLIVER GOLDSMITH.....	37½
HISTORY OF RASSELAS. By DR. JOHNSON.....	37½	EXILES OF SIBERIA. By MAD. COTTON.....	31¼
PRIVATE DEVOTIONS. By HANNAH MORE.....	31¼	PURE GOLD. By EMINENT WRITERS.....	31¼
PRACTICAL PIETY. By HANNAH MORE. 2 vols.....	62½	PAUL AND VIRGINIA. By ST. PIERRE.....	31¼
SACRA PRIVATA. By BP. WILSON.....	31¼	SCRIPTURE PROMISES. By SAMUEL CLARKE, D. D.....	37½
THE SEASONS. By JAS. THOMSON.....	37½	COURSE OF TIME. By ROBERT POLLOK.....	37½
GEMS FROM AMERICAN POETS.....	37½	POETICAL WORKS OF OLIVER GOLDSMITH.....	
VICAR OF WAKEFIELD. By OLIVER GOLDSMITH.....	37½		

TOKEN OF LOVE.

TOKEN OF REMEMBRANCE.

TOKEN OF AFFECTION.

TOKEN OF FRIENDSHIP.

TOKEN OF THE HEART.

Each volume consists of appropriate Poetical extracts from the principal writers of the day. 31¼ each.

The Library may be had in an elegant morocco case, with glass door, forming a beautiful and useful ornament for the Parlor Table.

ILLUSTRATED STANDARD POETS,

Elegantly printed and uniform in size and style. The following editions of Standard British Poets are illustrated with numerous steel engravings, and may be had in all varieties of binding.

SCOTT'S POETICAL WORKS.

The Poetical Works of Sir Walter Scott, Bart.—Containing Lay of the Last Minstrel, Marmion, Lady of the Lake, Don Roderick, Rokehy, Ballads, Lyrics, and Songs, with a Life of the Author. 1 vol. 16mo. cloth, \$1 25, morocco extra, \$2 50.

COWPER'S COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS.

The complete Poetical Works of Wm. Cowper, Esq., including the Hymns and Translations from Mad. Guion, Milton, &c., and Adam, a Sacred Drama, from the Italian of Batista Andreini; with a Memoir of the Author, by the Rev. Henry Stebbing, A. M. Two elegantly printed volumes, 800 pages, 16mo. cloth, \$1 75, or 1 vol. \$1 50. Do. morocco extra, 1 vol. \$3.

MILTON'S COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS.

The complete Poetical Works of John Milton, with Explanatory Notes and a Life of the Author, by Rev. Henry Stebbing, A. M. Beautifully Illustrated. 1 vol. 16mo. cloth, \$1 25, morocco extra \$2 50.

The Latin and Italian Poems are included in this edition.

BURNS' COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS.

The complete Poetical Works of Robert Burns, with Explanatory and Glossarial Notes, and a Life of the Author, by James Currie, M. D. 1 vol. 16mo. cloth, \$1 25, morocco extra, \$2 50

THE POEMS OF DANTE.

COMPRISING THE VISION OF HELL, PURGATORY, AND PARADISE.

TRANSLATED BY THE REV. HENRY CARY, A. M.,

With a Life of Dante, Chronological View of his Age, Additional Notes and Index Illustrated with TWELVE STEEL ENGRAVINGS, from designs by JOHN FLAXMAN, R. A., and a finely engraved Portrait. One elegant volume, 16mo., \$1 50.

This standard classic is now for the first time presented to the American public, in a style worthy of its intrinsic merits.

CHEAP POPULAR WORKS

Published by D. Appleton & Co.

THE HISTORY AND EXTRAORDINARY ADVENTURES OF MARGARET CATCHPOLE, a Suffolk Girl. By the Rev. Richard Corbold. First American, from the Third English edition, with two illustrations. Price 25 cents.

CONTENTS:

CHAPTER 1, Early Scenes; 2, The Temptation; 3, Misfortunes; 4, Deceit; 5, Wild Scenes; 6, Harvest Home; 7, The Conflict; 8, Disappointment; 9, Evil Ways; 10, The Parting; 11, The Last Interview; 12, The Welcome Visit; 13, Poverty and Pride; 14, A Cheerful Change; 15, A New Place; 16, Bright Hopes; 17, Altercation and Explanation; 18, The Reconciliation; 19, The Alteration; 20, Change of Scene and Change of Place; 21, Guilt and Crime; 22, Preparation for Trial; 23, Trial and Condemnation to Death; 24, The Reprieve and Removal; 25, The Escape; 26, Pursuit and Capture; 27, Second Trial, and second time Condemned to Death; 28, Transportation; 29, Banishment; 30, Repentance and Amendment; 31, Conclusion.

MARGUERITE DE VALOIS, an Historical Romance. By Alexander Dumas. First American edition. Price 25 cents.

"M. Dumas is a consummate master of his craft. All his scenes are combined with the certainty of one familiar with the management of stage effect, costume and character. He has also an especial pleasure in displaying Catherine de Medicis when deep in her astrological conjurations, or when laying snares for the life of Henry of Navarre;—and describes the imprisonment of the conspirators, and lovers of royal ladies, La Mole and Cocannas, with a sarcastic gusto which deepens the horror of their subsequent doom; while his Charles of France, and his Marguerite de Valois, if not historically exact, have still life, fashion, color and contrast. We do not recollect any book in which the intrigues and the tragic events which "darkened like a cloud" the Louvre, are so forcibly and so pictorially represented."—*London Athenæum*.

INCIDENTS OF SOCIAL LIFE AMID THE EUROPEAN ALPS.

Translated from the German of H. Zschokke. 1 vol. 12mo., paper cover, 50 cents, cloth \$1.

This volume includes four narratives, thus entitled:—

I. Florian, the Fugitive of the Jura.—II. Marble and Conrad; Mend the Hole in your Sleeve.—III. Oliver Flyeln; a Fool of the Nineteenth Century.—IV. Hortensia, the Double-sighted: Asleep and Awake.

MY UNCLE HOBSON AND I; or Slashes at Life with a Free Broad-Axe. By Pascal Jones. 1 vol. 12mo., paper cover, 50 cents, cloth 75 cents.

My Uncle Hobson and I—Have you read the book? If you have not, buy it. The tale is well told. There is a vein of philosophy running through it applicable to every-day life, which shows the writer to be no common author. For instance, the much ridiculed subject of conversation, "the weather," is elevated to a rank it most justly deserves, and by a witty course of reasoning which is irresistible. So, too, you will find hints upon religion, vastly sound and pertinent, and which deserve to be spread and wide; and then, again, a power of graphic description and delineation of character bursts forth, that quite takes one by surprise.—*Philadelphia Enquirer*.

FORTUNES OF HECTOR O'HALLORAN and his man Mark Anthony O'Toole. By W. H. Maxwell. 1 vol. 8vo., two plates, paper 50 cents, twenty-four plates, boards, \$1 00, cloth, \$1 25.

It is one of the best of all the Irish stories, full of spirit, fun, drollery, and wit.—*Courier & Enquirer*.

HANDY ANDY: a Tale of Irish Life, by S. Lover. Illustrated with 23 characteristic steel Engravings. 1 vol. 8vo., cloth, \$1 25, boards, \$1 00. Cheap edition, two Plates, paper, 50 cents.

This boy Handy will be the death of us. What is the police force about to allow the uttering of a publication that has already brought us to the brink of apoplexy fifty times?—*Sport. Review*.

S. D.—TREASURE TROVE: a Tale. By S. Lover. 1 vol. 8vo., with 2 steel Engravings. Paper cover, 25 cents.

This is a capital story. The gay and the grave, the "lively and severe," are united with a skillful hand, and there is a latent tone of sound morality running through "L. D." which will give a lasting value to its pages.—*Commercial Advertiser*.

O. APPLETON & CO.'S PUBLICATIONS.

HISTORY.

- ARNOLD, Dr. History of Rome. 2 vols. 8vo.....5 00
 GREENHOW'S History of Oregon and California. 8vo., map.....2 50
 O'CALLAGHAN, Dr. History of New Netherland. 8vo.....2 50
 ARNOLD, Dr. Lectures on Modern History. Edited by Prof. Reed. 12mo. 1 25
 FROST, Prof. History of the United States Navy. Plates. 12mo.....1 00
 —History of the United States Army. Plates. 12mo.....1 25
 —History of the Indians of North America. Plates. 12mo.....1 00
 —History of the Colonies of America. 12mo. illustrated....1 00
 GUIZOT'S History of Civilization in Europe. Edited by Prof. Henry. 12mo.....1 00
 KOHLRAUSCH'S Complete History of Germany. 8vo.....1 50
 MICHELET'S Complete History of France. (Now publishing in parts 25 cents each.)
 ROWAN'S History of the French Revolution. 18mo. 2 vols. in 1.....63
 TAYLOR'S Natural History of Society in the Barbarous and Civilized State. 2 vols. 12mo.....2 25
 —Manual of Ancient and Modern History. Edited by Prof. Henry. 8vo. 2 25; sheep.....2 50
 —Ancient History—Separate...1 50
 —Modern History. do.....1 50
 Already used as a Text-book in several Colleges.

BIOGRAPHY.

- ARNOLD, Dr. Life and Correspondence By Stanly. 12mo.....1 50
 CARLYLE'S Life of Schiller. New edition, 12mo.....75
 HAMILTON, Alexander, Life of, by his Son. 2 vols. 8vo.....5 00
 NAPOLEON, Life of, from the French of Laurent De L'Ardeche. 2 vols. 8vo. 500 cuts.....4 00
 Cheap edition, paper cover.....2 00
 SOUTHEY, Robert. Life of Oliver Cromwell. 18mo.....38

CHURCHMAN'S LIBRARY.

The volumes of this series are of a standard character and uniform in style.

- HOOK, The Cross of Christ; Meditations on our Saviour. 16mo.....63
 IVES, Bishop. Sermons. 16mo.....63
 OGILBY'S Lectures on the Church in England and America.....75
 MARSHALL'S Notes on Episcopacy. Edited by Wainwright. 12mo....1 25
 SPENCER'S Christian Instructed. 16mo.1 25
 NEWMAN'S Sermons on Subjects of the Day. 12mo.....1 25
 MANNING on the Unity of the Church. 16mo1 00

- A'KEMPIS. Of the Imitation of Christ. 16mo.....1 00
 SHERLOCK'S Practical Christian. 16mo.....1 00
 SPINCKE'S Manual of Private Devotion. 16mo.....1 00
 WILSON'S Sacra Privata. Complete. 16mo.....1 00
 CHURTON'S History of the Early English Church.....1 00
 LYRA Apostolica. From 5th Oxford edition. 18mo.....75
 PAGET'S Tales of the Village. 3 vols. 16mo.....1 75
 SUTTON'S Disce Vivere, Learn to Live. 16mo.....1 00
 —On the Sacrament. 16mo.1 00
 —Disce Mori, Learn to Die. 16mo.....1 00
 CHRISTMAS Bells and other Poems. 16mo.....75
 TAYLOR'S Golden Grove. 16mo....50
 —Episcopacy Asserted and Maintained. 16mo.....1 00
 KIP'S Double Witness of the Church. 12mo.....1 00
 GRESLEY'S Portrait of an English Churchman.....75
 EVANS' Rectory of Valehead 16mo....75

MISCELLANEOUS.

- ARNOLD, Dr. Miscellaneous Works. 1 vol. 8vo.....2 00
 —Rugby School Sermons. 12mo.75
 COIT, Dr. Puritanism Reviewed. 12mo.1 50
 COOLEY'S Cyclopaedia of 6000 Practical Recipes. 8vo.....2 25
 BOUISSANGAULT'S Rural Economy. Translated. 12mo.....1 50
 D'ISRAELI'S Curiosities of Literature. Large 8vo.....3 50
 FROST'S Book of Illustrious Mechanics. 12mo. illustrated.....1 00
 —Book of Good Examples. 12mo. illustrated.....1 00
 FOSTER'S Literary Miscellanies. 12mo.1 25
 GOLDSMITH'S Vicar of Wakefield. 12mo. illustrated.....75
 MARSHALL'S Farmer's and Emigrant's Hand Book. 12mo. illustrated....1 00
 OLLENDORFF'S New German Grammar, by Adler. 12mo.....1 50
 —Key to do. uniform.....75
 REID'S Dictionary of the English Language, with Derivations. 12mo...1 00
 STEWART on the Management of Horses. Edited by A. B. Allen. 12mo.1 00
 SOUTHGATE, Bp. Visit to the Syrian Church. 12mo.....1 00
 URE'S Dictionary of Arts, Manufactures, and Mines, with Supplement. 2 vols. 6 50
 WARREN'S Introduction to Law Studies 1 vol. 8vo.....3 50
 WARNER'S Rudimental Lessons in Music 18mo.....50

A
CATALOGUE
OF
NEW WORKS
AND
NEW EDITIONS
OF
STANDARD BOOKS
IN THE
VARIOUS DEPARTMENTS OF LITERATURE.



PUBLISHED BY
D. APPLETON & COMPANY,
200 BROADWAY, NEW-YORK,
AND
GEORGE S. APPLETON,
148 CHESNUT-STREET, PHILADELPHIA.

INDEX OF SUBJECTS.

	Page
Agriculture	17
Architecture and Mechanics	17
Biography	1
Chemistry	18
Classical and School	30
History	1
Juvenile	25
Medical	18
Military	19
Miscellaneous	20
Poetry	5
Religious	9
Useful Arts	10

HISTORY AND BIOGRAPHY.

ARNOLD.—THE HISTORY OF ROME,

From the Earliest Period. By THOMAS ARNOLD, D.D. Reprinted entire from the last English edition. Two vols., 8vo., \$5.00.

ARNOLD.—THE LATER ROMAN COMMONWEALTH.

The History of the Later Roman Commonwealth. By THOMAS ARNOLD, D.D. Two vols. of the English edition. Reprinted entire in 1 vol., 8vo., \$2.50.

"The History of Rome will remain, to the latest age of the world, the most attractive, the most useful, and the most elevating subject of human contemplation. It must ever form the basis of a liberal and enlightened education, and present the most important subject to the contemplation of the statesman. It is remarkable that, until the appearance of Dr. Arnold's volumes, no history (except Niebuhr's, whose style is often obscure) of this wonderful people existed, commensurate either to their dignity, their importance, or their intimate connection with modern institutions. In the preparation and composition of the history, Dr. Arnold expended many long years, and bent to it the whole force of his great energies. It is a work to which the whole culture of the man from boyhood contributed—most carefully and deeply meditated, pursued with all the ardor of a labor of love, and relinquished only with life. Of the conscientious accuracy, industry, and power of mind, which the work evinces—its clearness, dignity, and vigor of composition—it would be needless to speak. It is eminently calculated to delight and instruct both the student and the miscellaneous reader."—*Boston Courier*.

ARNOLD.—THE LIFE AND CORRESPONDENCE OF

THOMAS ARNOLD, D.D. By ARTHUR P. STANLEY, A.M. 2d American from the 5th London edition. One handsome 8vo. volume, \$2.00.

"This work should be in the hands of every one who lives and thinks for his race and for his religion; not so much as a guide for action, as affording a stimulant to intellectual and moral reflection."—*Prot. Churchman*.

"We have rarely had occasion to notice a work that we could so warmly and unreservedly recommend as this. * * * The greater part of the volume consists of letters to familiar friends on the thousand topics of general literature, religion, morals, history, and matters of every day interest."—*Buffalo Com. Adv.*

"His letters are deeply instructive and fascinating."—*Albany Adv.*

"It is a work in which the scholar, the philosopher, and the Christian will be alike interested."—*Albany Argus*.

ARNOLD.—LECTURES ON MODERN HISTORY,

Delivered in Lent Term, 1842, with the Inaugural Lecture delivered in 1841. By THOMAS ARNOLD, D.D. Edited, with a Preface and Notes, by Henry Reed, M.A., Prof. of Eng. Lit. in the University of Pa. 12mo., \$1.25.

"Those who have read the Life and Correspondence of Dr. Arnold, recently published, need no assurance of the great value and interest of the present work. The Lectures of which this very handsome volume is composed, were delivered very soon after he took the chair of Modern History, at Oxford, and embrace his Inaugural Discourse upon the general subject. They are eight in number, and furnish the best possible introduction to a philosophical study of modern history. Professor Reed has added greatly to the worth and interest of the volume, by appending to each lecture such extracts from Dr. Arnold's other writings as would more fully illustrate its prominent points. The notes and appendix which he has thus furnished are exceedingly valuable.

"No student or literary man, who has the least regard for the philosophy of history, should be without this book. So far as our knowledge extends, there is no other before the public which can be compared to it for interest and permanent worth."—*Cour. & Enquirer*.

COIT.—THE HISTORY OF PURITANISM.

Puritanism; or, a Churchman's Defence against its Aspersions, by an Appeal to its own History. By THOMAS W. COIT, D.D., Rector of Trinity Church, New Rochelle. 12mo., 528 closely-printed pages, \$1.50.

"This is a bold, frank book, that will be read and will make an impression. Historic truth, and moral improvement—in so far at least as the lesson of toleration and reciprocal forbearance may be taught by shewing that all need its practice—will be advanced by this volume, which we commend in all confidence to all searchers after knowledge and historical accuracy, whoever and wherever it may bear."—*Cour. & Eng.*

CARLYLE.—THE LIFE OF SCHILLER :

Comprehending an Examination of his Works. By THOMAS CARLYLE, author of "The French Revolution," etc. 12mo., paper cover 50 cts., cloth 75 cts.

"This biography we have always regarded as the best book Carlyle has written—the best at least in point of style, and far less objectionable in any respect than any of his subsequent productions. Its style is clear, perspicuous, and extremely eloquent; its critical examinations of Schiller's Works is full, thorough, and in every way admirable; and, as a biography, it is one of the finest specimens ever written. It cannot fail to be welcomed by a very large class of cultivated minds."—*Cour. & Eng.*

HISTORY AND BIOGRAPHY—CONTINUED.

GREENHOW.—THE HISTORY OF OREGON AND CALIFORNIA and the other Territories on the North-west coast of North America, accompanied by a Geographical View and Map of those countries, and a number of documents as proofs and illustrations of the History. By **ROBERT GREENHOW**, Librarian and Translator to the Department of State. One 8vo. vol. with Map, \$2,50.

"This history presents accounts, clear and sufficiently detailed, of all the discoveries and settlements made and attempted in the countries to which it relates, and of all disputes, negotiations and treaties between the governments of civilized nations respecting them; with abundant notices of facts and authorities."

GUIZOT.—GENERAL HISTORY OF CIVILIZATION IN EUROPE, from the Fall of the Roman Empire to the French Revolution. By **M. GUIZOT**, late Professor of History, now Prime Minister of France. With occasional Notes by **C. S. Henry, D.D.**, Professor of Philosophy and History in the University of the city of New-York. One volume, 12mo., price \$1,00.

"M. Guizot, in his instructive Lectures, has given us an epitome of modern history, distinguished by all the merit which, in another department, renders Blackstone a subject of such peculiar and unbounded praise—a work closely condensed, including nothing useless, omitting nothing essential; written with grace, and conceived and arranged with consummate ability."

GUIZOT.—HISTORY OF THE ENGLISH REVOLUTION of 1640, from the Accession of Charles I. to his Death. By **F. GUIZOT**, the Prime Minister of France; Author of "History of Civilization in Europe," etc., etc. Translated by **WILLIAM HAZLITT**. In two volumes, 12mo. Paper cover \$1,00, or two volumes bound in one, cloth, \$1,25.

"It is a work of great eloquence and interest, and abounding with thrilling dramatic sketches."—*Newark Advertiser*.

"M. Guizot's style is bold and piquant, the notes and references abundant and reliable, and the work is worthy of an honorable place in a well-selected library."—*New-Haven Courier*.

HAMILTON.—THE LIFE OF ALEXANDER HAMILTON, Edited by his son, John C. Hamilton. Two volumes, 8vo., \$5,00.

"We cordially recommend the perusal and diligent study of these volumes, exhibiting, as they do, much valuable matter relative to the Revolution, the establishment of the Federal Constitution, and other important events in the annals of our country."—*N. Y. Review*.

KING.—THE ARGENTINE REPUBLIC.

Twenty-four Years in the Argentine Republic; embracing its Civil and Military History, and an Account of its Political Condition before and during the Administration of Gov. Rosas; his course of Policy, the Causes and Character of his interference with the Government of Montevideo, and the Circumstances which led to the Interposition of England and France. By **Col. J. ANTHONY KING**, an Officer in the Army of the Republic. One volume, 12mo., \$1,00.

"This narrative of the Civil Wars in the Argentine Republic embraces from the period of the expulsion of the Spaniards to 1841, and is replete with matters of thrilling interest, and exhibits in a concise manner the mass of contending elements that have so long distracted that interesting country. The political history of Rosas, his course of policy, the origin of his invasion of the Banda Oriental, and the ordeal of blood through which the people are passing under his rule, are all exhibited in this work, rendering it one of the utmost interest to the historian, the statesman, and the general reader."

KOHLRAUSCH.—HISTORY OF GERMANY,

From the Earliest Period to the Present Time. By **FREDERICK KOHLRAUSCH**, Chief of the Board of Education for the Kingdom of Hanover, and late Professor of History in the Polytechnic School. Translated from the last German edition, by **JAMES D. HAAS**. One vol., 8vo., of 500 pages, with complete Index, \$1,50.

"A compendious and full history of the German Empire, disconnected from all the extraneous details which it has been customary to combine with the annals of particular nations, has long been a desideratum in the English language. Such a narration could not be found. Mr. Kohlrausch's work, in many respects, is a model for historiographers. It is sufficiently minute, highly graphic in its portraiture and delineations, rejects every topic merely fabulous or unimportant, and the truthfulness of it can be verified by a recurrence to the various authors whom he has enumerated as the sources whence he has derived his Narrative. It is a skillfully arranged and methodical record, luminous, very impartial and attractive both in its style and reflections."—*Boston Courier*.

HISTORY AND BIOGRAPHY—CONTINUED.

MICHELET.—THE HISTORY OF FRANCE,

From the Earliest Period. By M. MICHELET, Professor of History in the College of France. Two volumes, 8vo.

The celebrity of this work on the continent, and the want in English Literature of a good History of France, has induced the publishers to introduce it to the American public at a price within the means of all. The Edinburgh, Foreign Quarterly, and other established Reviews, have urged the necessity and advantage of its being introduced, by translation, to the English reader.

"So graphic, so life-like, so dramatic a historian as Michelet, we know not where else to look for. The countries, the races of men, the times, pass vividly before you, as you peruse his animated pages, where we find nothing of diffuseness or irrelevancy. It is a masterly work, and the publishers are doing the reading public a service by producing it in so unexceptionable and cheap an edition."—*Tribune*.

"Universally conceded to be the ablest and most valuable history of France ever written."—*Cour. & Eng.*

"It is one of those standard histories which EVERY ONE must have. The author possesses great powers as a writer, and his language is terse, vigorous and elegant, forming the expression of ideas, bold, broad and deep, the fixed results of much thought and great research."—*Cincinnati Daily Atlas*.

MICHELET.—THE HISTORY OF THE ROMAN REPUBLIC.

By M. MICHELET. Translated from the French. One vol., 12mo.

"M. Michelet, in his History of the Roman Republic, first introduces the reader to the Ancient Geography of Italy; then, by giving an excellent picture of the present state of Rome and the surrounding country, full of grand ruins, he excites in the reader the desire to investigate the ancient history of this wonderful land. He next imparts the results of the latest investigations, entire, deeply studied, and clearly arranged, and saves the uneducated reader the trouble of investigating the sources, while he gives to the more educated mind an impetus to study the literature from which he gives very accurate quotations in his notes. He describes the peculiarities and the life of the Roman people in a masterly manner, and he fascinates every reader, by the brilliant clearness and vivid freshness of his style, while he shows himself a good historian, by the justness and impartiality with which he relates and philosophizes."

The Westminster Review observes: "His 'Histoire Romaine' is not only the history of institutions and ideas, as in Niebuhr, but also by virtue of the vast interpretative faculty of imagination, places the men of Rome, with their creeds and aspirations, vividly before you."

MICHELET.—THE LIFE OF MARTIN LUTHER,

Gathered from his own Writings. By M. MICHELET. Translated by G. H. SMITH, F.G.S. 12mo., paper cover 50 cts., cloth 75 cts.

"This work is not an historical romance, founded on the life of Martin Luther; nor is it a history of the establishment of Lutheranism. It is simply a biography, composed of a series of translations. Excepting that portion of it which has reference to his childhood, and which Luther himself has left undescribed, the translator has rarely found occasion to make his own appearance on the scene. * * * * * It is almost invariably Luther himself who speaks—almost invariably Luther related by Luther."—*Extract from M. Michelet's Preface*.

MICHELET.—THE PEOPLE.

By M. MICHELET. Translated by G. H. SMITH, F.G.S. 12mo., paper cover 37 cts., cloth 62 cts.

"I have made this book out of myself—out of my life, and out of my heart. I have derived it from my observation—from my relations of friendship and of neighbourhood; I have picked it up upon the roads. Chance loves to favor those who follow out one continuous idea. Above all, I have found it in the recollections of my youth. To know the life of the people, their labor and their sufferings, I had but to interrogate my memory."—*Extract from Author's Preface*.

NAPOLEON.—PICTORIAL HISTORY

Of Napoleon Bonaparte, translated from the French of M. LAURENT DE L'ARDECHE, with Five Hundred spirited Illustrations, after designs by Horace Vernet, and twenty Original Portraits engraved in the best style. Complete in two handsome volumes, 8vo., about 500 pages each, \$3.50.

"The work is superior to the long, verbose productions of Scott and Bourienne—not in style alone, but in truth—being written to please neither Charles X. nor the English aristocracy, but for the cause of freedom. It has advantages over every other memoir extant."—*Am. Traveller*.

"This handsome publication is now completed in two large 8vo. volumes, comprising more than 500 pictorial embellishments, presenting a concise and rapid narrative of the extraordinary life and career of the most extraordinary man of the age. In an Appendix are all the details of the exhumation of the remains of Napoleon at St. Helena, and of the splendid pageant of the funeral in Paris.

"As an ornamental not less than an instructive work, these two volumes will commend themselves."—*N. Y. American*.

HISTORY AND BIOGRAPHY—CONTINUED.

O'CALLAGHAN.—HISTORY OF NEW NETHERLAND; Or, NEW-YORK UNDER THE DUTCH. By E. B. O'CALLAGHAN, Corresponding Member of the New-York Historical Society. One handsome 8vo. volume, of 500 pages, accompanied with a fac-simile of the original Map of New Netherland. Price \$2,50.

Book I.—From the Discovery of America to the Incorporation of the Dutch West India Company.

Book II.—From the Incorporation of the Dutch West India Company, to the opening of the Fur or Indian Trade to the Inhabitants of New Netherland.

Book III.—From the opening of the Indian Trade to the end of Director Klef's administration.

"A complete history of New York, whilst under Dutch jurisdiction, has never before been written. There was, therefore, an absolute blank in the annals of our State of over fifty years. Dr. O'Callaghan has filled up this blank, and the volume now published brings the work down to 1647. As the work has been compiled almost exclusively from Dutch Records in the Secretary of State's Office, and from old family papers, its authenticity and the fidelity of its details can be safely relied on. An opinion can be formed of the minuteness of those details, when it is understood that the author has been five years engaged with this volume. The history of the first churches in New-York and Albany, the wars between the Dutch and Indians, and the struggle of the people for popular rights, form a prominent portion of this part of the work, through which also are interspersed some interesting particulars of old families."

ROWAN.—HISTORY OF THE FRENCH REVOLUTION; Its Causes and Consequences. By F. MACLEAN ROWAN. 2 vols., 18mo., 75 cts.; or 2 vols. in 1, 63 cts.

"Most of the histories of the French Revolution that have been written, are so large that the mass of readers have scarcely the courage to encounter them; but here is one that brings the whole matter within moderate limits, and yet is sufficiently full in its details to gratify a reasonable curiosity. It abounds with graphic descriptions, and carries the reader most successfully through all the scenes which it describes."—*Albany Spectator*.

TAYLOR.—A MANUAL OF HISTORY.

A Manual of Ancient and Modern History, comprising:—1. Ancient History, containing the Political History, Geographical Position, and Social State of the Principal Nations of Antiquity, carefully digested from the Ancient Writers, and illustrated by the discoveries of Modern Scholars and Travellers. 2. Modern History, containing the Rise and Progress of the Principal European Nations, their Political History, and the Changes in their Social Condition, with a History of the Colonies founded by Europeans. By W. COOKE TAYLOR, LL. D., of Trinity College, Dublin. Revised, with Additions on American History, by C. S. HENRY, D.D., Professor of History in the University of New-York. One handsome volume, 8vo., of 800 pages, \$2,25.

✂ For convenience as a Class-Book, the Ancient or Modern portion can be had in separate volumes.

"To the million, who have neither the leisure nor the means of an extensive reading of history, this must prove a welcome book. It bears on every page the impress of close thought and extensive research."—*Tribune*.

"For a Text Book for Colleges and Academies, and for domestic use, it is the best work yet issued."—*Eve. Mirror*.

"It is admirably calculated for universal circulation."—*Courier and Enquirer*.

"We cannot but express our decided approval of this work. It is a summary of all that is most important in the authentic annals of the world—a book suited not only for the purposes of direct tuition, but as a manual for domestic reading."—*Journal of Commerce*.

TWISS.—THE OREGON TERRITORY;

Its History and Discovery, including an account of the Convention of the Escorial; also, the Treaties and Negotiations between the United States and Great Britain—held at various times for the Settlement of a Boundary Line—and an examination of the whole question in respect to Facts and the Law of Nations. By TRAVERS TWISS, D.C.L., Professor of Political Economy in the University of Oxford. One vol., 12mo.; paper cover 50 cts., cloth 75 cts.

"This work is written in a dignified and impartial style, and cannot fail to command the attention of all interested in the settlement of this important national question.

"This is understood to be the ablest British statement of that side of the Oregon question. As such it is worthy of candid examination. The *Quarterly Review* pronounces it 'valuable, independently of the Oregon question, as an able discussion of several important points of the law of Nations.' It is a most valuable and interesting work."—*Western News*.

POETRY.

AMERICAN POETS.—GEMS FROM AMERICAN POETS.

Contains selections from nearly one hundred writers, among which are—Bryant, Halleck, Longfellow, Percival, Whittier, Sprague, Brainerd, Dana, Willis, Pinckney, Allston, Hillhouse, Mrs. Sigourney, L. M. Davidson, Lucy Hooper, Mrs. Embury, Mrs. Hale, etc., etc. One vol., 32mo., frontispiece, gilt leaves, 37½ cts. Forming one of the series of "Miniature Classical Library."

BURNS.—THE COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS

Of Robert Burns, with Explanatory and Glossarial Notes, and a Life of the Author. By JAMES CURRIE, M.D. Illustrated with six Steel Engravings. 16mo., \$1.25.

Forming one of the series of "Cabinet Edition of Standard British Poets."

This is the most complete American edition of Burns. It contains the whole of the poetry comprised in the edition lately edited by Cunningham, as well as some additional pieces; and such notes have been added as are calculated to illustrate the manners and customs of Scotland, so as to render the whole more intelligible to the English reader.

"He owes nothing to the poetry of other lands—he is the offspring of the soil: he is as natural to Scotland as the heath is to her hills—his variety is equal to his originality; his humor, his gaiety, his tenderness and his pathos, come all in a breath; they come freely, for they come of their own accord; the contrast is never offensive; the comic slides easily into the serious, the serious into the tender, and the tender into the pathetic."—*Allan Cunningham*.

COWPER.—THE COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS

Of William Cowper, Esq., including the Hymns and Translations from Mad. Guion, Milton, etc., and Adam, a Sacred Drama, from the Italian of Battista Andreini, with a Memoir of the Author. By the Rev. HENRY STEBBING, A.M. One vol., 16mo., 800 pages, \$1.50, or in 2 vols. \$1.75.

Forming one of the series of "Cabinet Edition of Standard British Poets."

"Morality never found in genius a more devoted advocate than Cowper, nor has moral wisdom, in its plain and severe precepts, been ever more successfully combined with the delicate spirit of poetry than in his works. He was endowed with all the powers which a poet could want who was to be the moralist of the world—the reprover, but not the satirist, of men—the teacher of simple truths, which were to be rendered gracious without endangering their simplicity."

DANTE.—THE VISION OF HELL, PURGATORY, AND

PARADISE, of DANTE ALIGHIERI. Translated by the Rev. HENRY CARY, A.M. With a Life of Dante, Chronological View of his Age, Additional Notes and Index. Illustrated with Twelve Steel Engravings, from Designs by John Flaxman, R.A., and a finely engraved Portrait. One elegantly printed volume, 16mo., \$1.50.

"Cary's Translation of the Vision of Dante is among the few immortal works destined to survive through all time, which are little known to our reading public. The Messrs. APPLETON have therefore done good service in reproducing it here for the first time, in a style worthy of its intrinsic merit. It is an elegant copy of the latest corrected London edition, including Flaxman's famous outline illustrations, numerous explanatory notes, a memoir of the author, with a copy of the 'lost portrait,' a useful chronological index, and an index of the proper names used in the text. The portrait is a study of intellectual beauty and grace, and the volume is altogether an exceedingly beautiful specimen of American typography."

"Dante was the first to sing of Heaven and Hell, not as mythological fictions, but as the objects of a real faith. In his Visions of the world of spirits, everything wears the air of stern reality. Heaven and Hell were no fictions to him. As he depicts the awful horrors of the regions of woe, every stanza glows with the intensity of agony, and nothing imaginable can ever exceed the serene beatitude of his visions of Paradise. We rise from the perusal with the same feelings as when we shake from us the influence of some overpowering enchantment. The unearthly splendour of a brighter world lingers on our vision. But it is little less than presumption to comment upon a work which has been the text-book of Italian Literature for more than 500 years—the great mirror, in fact, wherein all later poets have toiletted for their appearance before the public."

"The Visions have been translated into every language of Europe, and several times into English; but the translation before us, by Rev. H. F. Cary, as revised last year for the fourth time, is confessedly the best that has been made. That it was originally approved by Coleridge, who has himself given us the best translation in the English tongue, would itself be sufficient testimony of its excellence. Mr. Cary has not attempted to transfer the flowing and sonorous, but difficult '*rima*,' but has wisely chosen to give us this highest Italian conception in the highest English form—the form of Shakespeare and Milton."

"That he has succeeded at least in giving to the world a fine and vigorous English poem, instead of an attempted imitation of incommunicable beauties, none will doubt who have the understanding and cultivation necessary to the appreciation of the great poem of the Middle Ages, or an ear and imagination—we had almost said a heart—attuned to the harmonies of that flexible and stately metre that well deserves to be called, by way of eminence, 'English verse.'"—*New-York Advertiser*.

POETRY—CONTINUED.

CAMPBELL.—THE COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS

Of Thomas Campbell. Illustrated with a fine Portrait and several handsome Steel Engravings. One vol., 16mo. (In Press.)

HOMER.—THE ILIAD AND ODYSSEY OF HOMER.

Translated by ALEXANDER POPE. Embellished with numerous Engravings from Flaxman's Designs. One elegant printed vol., 16mo. (In press.)

✂ This will be the only American edition of this standard classic published in a handsome style. The typography and illustrations are of the best description.

HEMANS.—THE COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS

Of Felicia Hemans, printed from the last English edition, edited by her Sister. Illustrated with six Steel Engravings. Two beautifully-printed and portable volumes, 16mo., \$2,50.

"Of this highly accomplished poetess it has been truly said, that of all her sex 'few have written so much and so well.' Although her writings possess an energy equal to their high-toned beauty, yet are they so pure and so refined, that not a line of them could feeling spare or delicacy blot from her pages. Her imagination was rich, chaste, and glowing. Her chosen themes are the cradle, the hearth-stone, and the death-bed. In her poems of *Cœur de Lion*, *Ferdinand of Aragon*, and *Bernard del Carpio*, we see beneath the glowing colors with which she clothes her ideas, the feelings of a woman's heart. Her earlier poems, *Records of Woman* and *Forest Sanctuary*, stand unrivalled. In short, her works will ever be read by a pious and enlightened community."

HEMANS.—SONGS OF THE AFFECTIONS.

By FELICIA HEMANS. One vol., 32mo., gilt, 31 cts. Forming one of the series of "Miniature Classical Library."

LEWIS.—RECORDS OF THE HEART.

By Sarah Anna Lewis. One volume, 12mo., \$1,00.

"We have read some of the pieces with much pleasure. They indicate poetic genius of no ordinary kind, and are imbued with much feeling and pathos. We welcome the volume as a creditable accession to the poetic literature of the country.—*Boston Traveller*."

LORD.—POEMS.

By WILLIAM W. LORD. 12mo., illuminated cover, 75 cts.

Extract of a late private Letter from Mr. Wordsworth, the venerable Poet-laureate of England, to the Rt. Rev. Bishop Doane, of New-Jersey:—

"I have to thank you for several specimens of the abilities of a young poet, (Mr. Lord,) which seem to me of high promise. They are full of deep emotion, and not wanting in vigorous and harmonious versification."

MOORE.—THE COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS

Of Thomas Moore, beautifully printed in clear legible type, in exact imitation of the recent corrected London Edition. Illustrated with numerous fine Steel Engravings and an elegantly-engraved Portrait of the Author. One volume, 8vo.

This is the first complete American edition of this standard poet, published in a handsome and enduring form.

"Happiness of mind and felicity of genius are the pre-eminent characteristics of the bard of Erin. Every thing lives, moves, and speaks in his poetry. His thoughts are as many and as bright as the insects that people the sun's beam. He exhausts by being inexhaustible."—*Hazlitt*.

"Thomas Moore has unquestionably attained the highest reputation as a lyric poet. * * * * * In grace, both of thought and diction, in easy fluent wit, in melody, in brilliancy of fancy, in warmth and depth of sentiment, no one is superior to Moore; his celebrated oriental romance 'Lalla Rookh,' the four tales to which and the frame-work which unites them have been compared, in the 'Edinburgh Review,' to four beautiful pearls joined together by a thread of silk and gold."

MOORE.—IRISH MELODIES.

By THOMAS MOORE, with the original prefatory Letter on Music, from the 13th London edition. Miniature volume, price 33 cts. Forming a portion of the uniform series of "Miniature Classical Library."

MOORE.—LALLA ROOKH;

An Original Romance. By THOMAS MOORE. One volume, 32mo., frontispiece, cloth gilt, 33 cts. Forming a portion of the series of "Miniature Classical Library."

This exquisite Poem has long been the admiration of readers of all classes.

POETRY—CONTINUED.

MILTON—THE COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS

Of JOHN MILTON, with Explanatory Notes and a Life of the Author, by the Rev. HENRY STEBBING, A.M. Illustrated with six Steel Engravings. One volume, 16mo., \$1.25.

Forming one of the series of "Cabinet Edition of Standard Poets."

✻ The Latin and Italian Poems are included in this edition.

Mr. Stebbing's Notes will be found very useful in elucidating the learned allusions with which the text abounds, and they are also valuable for the correct appreciation with which the writer directs attention to the beauties of the author.

MILTON.—PARADISE LOST.

By JOHN MILTON. With Notes, by Rev. H. STEBBING. One volume, 18mo., cloth 38 cts., gilt leaves 50 cents.

MILTON.—PARADISE REGAINED.

By JOHN MILTON. With Notes, by Rev. H. STEBBING. One volume, 18mo., cloth 25 cts., gilt leaves 38 cents.

POLLOK—THE COURSE OF TIME.

By ROBERT POLLOK. With a Life of the Author, and complete Analytical Index, prepared expressly for this edition. 32mo., frontispiece, 38 cts.

Forming one of the series of "Miniature Classical Library."

Few modern Poems exist which at once attained such acceptance and celebrity as this.

POPE.—THE COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS

Of ALEXANDER POPE, elegantly printed. Illustrated with a fine Portrait and numerous Engravings. One volume, 16mo. (In press.)

"As a poet, it may be said of him, that no English writer has carried farther correctness of versification, strength and splendour of diction, and the truly poetical quality of adorning every subject that he touched."—*Edinburgh Review*.

POPE.—HOMER'S ILIAD AND ODYSSEY.

The Iliad and Odyssey of HOMER. Translated by ALEXANDER POPE. A beautifully-printed edition, illustrated with Engravings from Flaxman's designs, 16mo (In press)

Criticism has long awarded Pope's version of "The Iliad and Odyssey" to be the best ever given of this immortal work.

SCOTT.—THE POETICAL WORKS

Of Sir WALTER SCOTT, Bart. Containing Lay of the Last Minstrel, Marmion, Lady of the Lake, Don Roderick, Rokeby, Ballads, Lyrics, and Songs, with a Life of the Author. Illustrated with six Steel Engravings. One volume, 16mo., \$1.25.

SCOTT.—LADY OF THE LAKE:

A Poem. By SIR WALTER SCOTT. One volume, 18mo., frontispiece, cloth 38 cents, gilt edges 50 cents.

SCOTT.—MARMION:

A Tale of Flodden Field. By Sir WALTER SCOTT. One volume, 18mo., frontispiece, cloth 38 cents, gilt edges 50 cents.

SCOTT.—LAY OF THE LAST MINSTREL:

A Poem. By Sir WALTER SCOTT. One volume, 18mo., frontispiece, cloth 25 cts., gilt edges 38 cents.

"Walter Scott is the most popular of all the poets of the present day, and deservedly so. He describes that which is most easily and generally understood with more vivacity and effect than any other writer. His style is clear, flowing, and transparent; his sentiments, of which his style is an easy and natural medium, are common to him with his readers."—*Hazlitt*.

THOMSON.—THE SEASONS:

A Poem. By JAMES THOMSON. One volume, 32mo., cloth, gilt leaves, 38 cents.

Forming one of the series of "Miniature Classical Library."

"Place 'The Seasons' in any light, and the poem appears faultless."—*S. C. Hall*.

POETRY—CONTINUED.

SOUTHEY.—THE COMPLETE POETICAL WORKS

Of ROBERT SOUTHEY, Esq, LL. D. The ten volume London edition, in one elegant volume, royal 8vo. Illustrated with a Portrait and several fine Steel Engravings.

✂ This edition, which the author has arranged and revised with the same care as if it were intended for posthumous publication, includes many pieces which either have never before been collected, or have hitherto remained unpublished.

Preliminary notices are affixed to the long poems, the whole of the notes retained, and such additional ones incorporated as the author, since the first publication, has seen occasion to insert.

CONTENTS.—Joan of Arc, Juvenile and Minor Poems, Thalaba the Destroyer, Madoc, Ballads and Metrical Tales, The Curse of Kehama, Roderick the last of the Goths, The Poet's Pilgrimage to Waterloo, Lay of the Laureate, Vision of Judgment, &c.

"At the age of sixty-three I have undertaken to collect and edit my poetical works, with the last corrections that I can expect to bestow upon them. They have obtained a reputation equal to my wishes. * * Thus to collect and revise them is a duty which I owe to that part of the public by whom they have been auspiciously received, and to those who will take a lively concern in my good name when I shall have departed."—*Extract from Author's Preface.*

"The beauties of Mr. Southey's poetry are such, that this edition can hardly fail to find a place in the library of every man fond of elegant literature."—*Eclectic Review.*

THOUGHTS IN PAST YEARS :

A collection of Poetry, chiefly Devotional, by the author of "The Cathedral." One volume, 16mo., elegantly printed, \$1.25.

TASSO.—THE JERUSALEM DELIVERED,

Of TORQUATO TASSO. Translated into English Spenserian verse, with a Life of the Author, by J. H. WIFFEN. Two volumes of the last London edition, reprinted in one elegant 16mo. volume, illustrated with a finely-engraved Portrait and several beautiful Steel Engravings.

"This elegant Poem abounds with all the pleasing description of tender scenes, the animated representation of battles, and the majestic flow of language, which so much captivate and overpower the reader in the pages of Homer and Virgil.

"Mr. Wiffen's version has long since been conceded to be the best ever given of the great Poet; he catches and portrays the spirit of the author with a feeling the most kindred and congenial."

TOKEN OF AFFECTION.

One volume, 32mo, frontispiece, cloth, gilt leaves, 31 cents.

TOKEN OF FRIENDSHIP.

One volume, 32mo., frontispiece, cloth, gilt leaves, 31 cents.

TOKEN OF LOVE.

One volume, 32mo., frontispiece, cloth, gilt leaves, 31 cents.

TOKEN OF REMEMBRANCE.

One volume, 32mo, frontispiece, cloth, gilt leaves, 31 cents.

TOKEN OF THE HEART.

One volume, 32mo., frontispiece, cloth, gilt leaves, 31 cents.

Forming a portion of the series of "Miniature Classical Library."

✂ Each volume consists of nearly one hundred appropriate extracts from the best Poetical writers of England and America.

YOUNG.—NIGHT THOUGHTS.

The Complaint, or Night Thoughts. By EDWARD YOUNG, D D. Miniature size volume, elegantly printed, 38 cents. Forming a portion of the series of "Miniature Classic Library."

"In his 'Night Thoughts,' Young exhibits entire originality of style, elevation of sentiment, grandeur of diction, and beauty of imagery, accompanied with an extensive knowledge of men and things, and a profound acquaintance with the feelings of the human heart."—*Monthly Magazine.*

RELIGIOUS.

ARNOLD.—RUGBY SCHOOL SERMONS:

Sermons Preached in the Chapel of Rugby School, with an Address before Confirmation. By THOMAS ARNOLD, D.D. One volume, 16mo., 75 cts.

"There are thirty Sermons in this neat little volume, which we cordially recommend to parents and others for the use of the young, as a guide and incentive to deep earnestness in matters of religious belief and conduct; as a book which will interest all by its sincerity, and especially those who have become acquainted with Dr. A. through his *Life and Letters*, recently published by the Appletons. The School at Rugby was the nucleus of all his opinions and sentiments, the centre where was concentrated a practical philanthropy and benevolence which shed its light over the whole kingdom. In the study of Dr. Arnold's character, one of the most profitable in the whole range of biography, these School Sermons are not the least valuable among his writings."—*Evening Post*.

ANTHON.—AN EASY CATECHISM FOR CHILDREN;

or, The Church Catechism with Scripture Proofs. By HENRY ANTHON, D.D., Rector of St. Mark's Church, New-York. Part 1, price 6½ cts.

"This Catechism is prepared chiefly for children who are taught *orally*. It may precede 'The Help to Catechism,' and answer as the one next in place to little manuals like 'Sherwood's Easy Questions,' which is so general a favourite with very young scholars."

ANTHON.—CATECHISMS ON THE HOMILIES OF THE

CHURCH. By HENRY ANTHON, D.D., Rector of St. Mark's Church, New-York. 18mo., paper cover 6½ cts.

CONTENTS—I. Of the Misery of Mankind; II. Of the Nativity of Christ; III. Of the Passion of Christ; IV. Of the Resurrection of Christ.

This little volume forms No. 2, of a series of "Tracts on Christian Doctrine and Practice," now in course of publication under the supervision of Rev. Dr. Anthon.

A KEMPIS.—OF THE IMITATION OF CHRIST:

Four books by Thomas à Kempis. One elegant volume, 16mo., \$1.00.

"The author of this invaluable work was born about the year 1380, and has always been honoured by the Church for his eminent sanctity. Of the many pious works composed by him, his 'Imitation of Christ' (being collections of his devotional thoughts and meditations on important practical subjects, together with a separate treatise on the Holy Communion) is the most celebrated, and has ever been admired and valued by devout Christians of every name. It has passed through numerous editions and translations, the first of which into English is said to have been made by the illustrious Lady Margaret, mother of King Henry VII. Messrs. Appletons' very beautiful edition is a reprint from the last English, the translation of which was chiefly copied from one printed at London in 1677. It deserves to be a companion of the good Bishop Wilson's *Sacra Privata*."—*Banner of the Cross*.

BOOK OF COMMON PRAYER—NEW STANDARD EDITION.

The Book of Common Prayer and Administration of the Sacraments and other Rites and Ceremonies of the Church, according to the use of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States of America, together with the Psalter or Psalms of David. Illustrated with four beautiful Steel Engravings by Overbeck, and a finely-illuminated title page, in various elegant bindings.

This new and elegant edition of the Prayer Book is printed from the *authorized copy* adopted at the last General Convention of the Protestant Episcopal Church, the proof sheets corrected by one of the three Presbyters appointed by the House of Bishops for its revision. It is published in five varieties of size, embracing 8vo., 12mo., 16mo., 24mo., and 18mo. The type of the last two sizes is much larger than any previous edition.

A Pocket Edition, in 32mo. and 48mo. size, is also published, carefully printed from the corrected copy.

BURNET.—AN EXPOSITION OF THE XXXIX. ARTICLES OF THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND.

By GILBERT BURNET, D.D., late Bishop of Salisbury. With an Appendix, containing the Augsburg Confession, Creed of Pope Pius IV., &c. Revised and corrected, with copious Notes and Additional References, by the Rev. JAMES R. PAGE, A.M. One handsome 8vo. volume, \$2.00.

"The editor has given to our clergy and our students in theology an edition of this work, which must necessarily supersede every other, and we feel he deserves well at the hands of the Church, which he has so materially served."—*Church of England Quarterly Review*.

"No Churchman, no Theologian, can stand in need of information as to the character or value of Bishop Burnet's Exposition, which long since took its fitting place as one of the acknowledged and admired standards of the Church."

RELIGIOUS—CONTINUED.

BURNET.—THE HISTORY OF THE REFORMATION

Of the Church of England, by Gilbert Burnet, D.D., late Lord Bishop of Salisbury; with the Collection of Records and a copious Index, revised and corrected, with additional Notes and a Preface, by the Rev. E. Nares, D.D., late Professor of Modern History in the University of Oxford. Illustrated with a Frontispiece and twenty-three engraved Portraits, forming four elegant 8vo. volumes. \$8.00.

A cheap edition is printed, containing the History in three volumes, without the Records, which form the fourth volume of the above. Price, in boards, \$2.50.

"To the student either of civil or religious history, no epoch can be of more importance than that of the Reformation in England. The History of Bishop Burnet is one of the most celebrated, and by far the most frequently quoted of any that has been written of this great event. Upon the original publication of the first volume, it was received in Great Britain with the loudest and most extravagant encomiums. The author received the thanks of both Houses of Parliament, and was requested by them to continue the work. In continuing it, he had the assistance of the most learned and eminent divines of his time; and he confesses his indebtedness for important aid to Lloyd, Tillotson, and Stillingfleet, three of the greatest of England's Bishops.

"The present edition of this great work has been edited with laborious care by Dr. Nares, who professes to have corrected important errors into which the author fell, and to have made such improvements in the order of the work as will render it far more useful to the reader or historical student. Preliminary explanations, full and sufficient to the clear understanding of the author, are given, and marginal references are made throughout the book, so as greatly to facilitate and render accurate its consultation. It will of course find a place in every theologian's library—and will by no means, we trust, be confined to that comparatively limited sphere."—*N. Y. Tribune*.

BIBLE EXPOSITOR.

Confirmation of the Truth of the Holy Scriptures, from the Observations of recent Travellers, illustrating the Manners, Customs, and Places referred to in the Bible. Published under the direction of the Society for the Promotion of Christian Knowledge, London. Illustrated with 90 cuts. One volume, 12mo., 75 cents.

"The compiler of this volume trusts that it may be the means, under God's providence, of leading unlearned readers to a more general acquaintance with Eastern customs, and assist them to a clearer perception of the propriety and beauty of the illustrations so often drawn from them in the Bible."—*Extract from Preface*.

BEAVEN.—A HELP TO CATECHISING.

For the use of Clergymen, Schools, and Private Families. By JAMES BEAVEN, D.D., Professor of Theology at King's College, Toronto. Revised and adapted to the use of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States. By HENRY ANTHON, D.D., Rector of St. Mark's Church, N. Y. 18mo., paper cover 6½ cts.

Forming No. 1 of a series of "Tracts on Christian Doctrine and Practice," now in course of publication under the superintendence of Rev. Dr. Anthon.

BRADLEY.—FAMILY AND PARISH SERMONS:

Preached at Clapham and Glasbury. By the Rev. CHARLES BRADLEY. From the seventh London edition. Two volumes in one, 8vo. \$1.25.

BRADLEY.—PRACTICAL SERMONS

For every Sunday throughout the year and principal holidays. Two volumes of English edition in one 8vo., \$1.50.

✂ The above two volumes may be bound together in one. Price \$2.50.

The Sermons of this Divine are much admired for their plain, yet chaste and elegant style; they will be found admirably adapted for family reading and preaching, where no pastor is located. Recommendations might be given, if space would admit, from several of our Bishops and Clergy; also from ministers of various denominations.

The following are a few of the English and American critical opinions of their merit.—

"Bradley's style is sententious, pithy and colloquial. He is simple without being quaint, and he almost holds conversation with his hearers, without descending from the dignity of the sacred choir."—*Eclectic Review*.

"We earnestly desire that every pulpit may ever be the vehicle of discourses as judicious and practical, as scriptural and devout, as these."—*Christian Observer*.

"The style is so simple that the most unlearned can understand them; the matter so instructive that the best informed can learn something; the spirit so fervent that the most engaged Christian can be animated and warmed by their perusal."—*Christian Witness*.

CRUDEN.—CONCORDANCE OF THE NEW TESTA-

MENT. By ALEXANDER CRUDEN, M.A. With a Memoir of the Author by W. Youngman. Abridged from the last London edition, by William Batten, D.D. Portrait. One volume, 32mo., sheep, —

✂ Contains all the words to be found in

RELIGIOUS—CONTINUED.

COTTER.—THE MASS AND RUBRICS

Of the Roman Catholic Church, translated into English, with Notes and Remarks. By the Rev. JOHN R. COTTER, A.M. 18mo., 50 cents.

"Nothing is more common than to hear persons of all orders say that they cannot comprehend the Roman Mass when they see it celebrated. The reason is this: the vocal part is entirely in Latin and inaudible. Hence a translation of it in English was very needful, and, as Mr. Cotter observes in his Preface, it is astonishing that it never before was done. In the volume under notice, the whole series, from the beginning to the end, is given in Latin text, with a very exact version in our own language; thus presenting to us an original work of the highest value and authenticity to all Protestants who are anxious to comprehend the entire ritual of the Mass, both in its doctrine and ceremonies."—*Journal of Commerce*.

CHURTON.—THE EARLY ENGLISH CHURCH;

Or, Christian History of England in early British, Saxon, and Norman Times. By the Rev. EDWARD CHURTON, M.A. With a Preface by the Right Rev. Bishop Ives. One volume, 16mo., \$1.00.

"The following delightful pages place before us some of the choicest examples—both clerical and lay—of the true Christian spirit in the EARLY ENGLISH CHURCH. In truth, those pages are crowded with weighty lessons. * * * *Extract from Editor's Preface.*

CLARKE.—SCRIPTURE PROMISES,

Under their proper heads, representing the Blessings Promised, and the Duties to which Promises are made. By SAMUEL CLARKE, D.D. Miniature size, 37½ cts.

"In this edition, every passage of Scripture has been compared and verified. The volume is like an arranged museum of gems, and precious stones, and pearls of inestimable value. The divine promises comprehend a rich and endless variety."—*Dr. Wardlaw*.

EVANS.—THE RECTORY OF VALEHEAD;

Or, The Records of a Holy Home. By the Rev. R. W. EVANS. From the twelfth English edition. One volume, 16mo., 75 cents.

"Universally and cordially do we recommend this delightful volume. We believe no person could read this work, and not be the better for its pious and touching lessons."—*Literary Gaz.*

FABER.—THE PRIMITIVE DOCTRINE OF ELECTION;

Or, an Historical Inquiry into the Ideality and Causation of Scriptural Election, as received and maintained in the primitive Church of Christ. By GEORGE STANLEY FABER, B.D., author of "Difficulties of Romanism," "Difficulties of Infidelity," &c. Complete in one volume, 8vo, \$1.75.

"Mr. Faber verifies his opinion by demonstration. We cannot pay a higher respect to his work than by recommending it to all"—*Church of England Quarterly Review*.

FOSTER.—ESSAYS ON CHRISTIAN MORALS,

Experimental and Practical. Originally delivered as Lectures at Broadmead Chapel, Bristol. By John Foster, author of "Essays on Decision of Character," etc. One volume, 18mo., 50 cents.

This volume contains twenty-six Essays, some of which are of the highest order of sublimity and excellence.

GRESLEY.—PORTRAIT OF A CHURCHMAN.

By the Rev. W. GRESLEY, A.M. From the seventh English Edition. One elegant volume, 16mo., 75 cents.

"The main part of this admirable volume is occupied upon the illustration of the practical working of Church principles when sincerely received, setting forth their value in the commerce of daily life, and how surely they conduct those who embrace them in the safe and quiet path of holy life."

GRESLEY.—A TREATISE ON PREACHING,

In a Series of Letters by the Rev. W. GRESLEY, M.A. Revised, with Supplementary Notes, by the Rev. BENJAMIN I. HAIGHT, M.A., Rector of All Saints' Church, N. Y. One volume, 12mo., \$1.25.

HOOK.—THE CROSS OF CHRIST;

Or, Meditations on the Death and Passion of our Blessed Lord and Saviour. Edited by W. F. Hook, D.D., Vicar of Leeds. 16mo., 63 cents.

This admirable little volume will be found useful as a Manual for the sick room, and companion for the holy season of Lent.

RELIGIOUS—CONTINUED.

HOOKER.—THE COMPLETE WORKS

Of that learned and judicious divine, Mr. RICHARD HOOKER, with an account of his Life and Death. By ISAAC WALTON. Arranged by the Rev. John Keble, M A. First American from the last Oxford edition. With a complete general Index, and Index of the texts of Scripture, prepared expressly for this edition. Two elegant volumes, 8vo., \$4.00.

CONTENTS.—The Editor's Preface comprises a general survey of the former edition of Hooker's Works, with Historical Illustrations of the period. After which follows the Life of Hooker, by Isaac Walton. His chief work succeeds, on the "Laws of Ecclesiastical Polity."

It commences with a lengthened Preface, designed as an address "to them who seek the reformation of the Laws and Orders Ecclesiastical of the Church of England." The discussion is divided into eight books, which include an investigation of the topics. After those eight books of the "Laws of Ecclesiastical Polity," follow two Sermons, "The Certainty and Perpetuity of Faith in the Elect; especially of the Prophet Habakkuk's Faith;" and "Justification, Works, and how the foundation of faith is overthrown." Next are introduced "A supplication made to the Council by Master Walter Travers," and "Mr. Hooker's answer to the supplication that Mr. Travers made to the Council." Then follow two Sermons—"On the Nature of Pride," and a "Remedy against Sorrow and Fear." Two Sermons on part of the epistle of the Apostle Jude are next inserted, with a prefatory dedication by Henry Jackson. The last article in the works of Mr. Hooker is a Sermon on Prayer.

The English edition, in three volumes, sells at \$10.00. The American is an exact reprint, at less than half the price.

IVES.—THE APOSTLES' DOCTRINE AND FELLOW-

SHIP: Five Sermons, preached in the principal Churches of his Diocese, during his Spring Visitation, 1844. By the Right Rev. L. S. IVES, D.D., L.L.D. 16mo., 63 cents.

"They have been productive of great good, and are now published in accordance with the unanimous request of the Convention of his Diocese. They are written in a flowing and attractive style, and are enriched with copious notes and an appendix."—*Albany Eve. Journal*.

JAMES.—THE TRUE CHRISTIAN;

Exemplified in a Series of Addresses, by Rev. JOHN ANGELL JAMES. One volume, 18mo., 38 cents.

"These addresses are amongst the choicest effusions of the admirable author."—*Christian Intel.*

JAMES.—THE ANXIOUS INQUIRER

After Salvation Directed and Encouraged. By Rev. JOHN ANGELL JAMES. One volume, 18mo., 38 cents.

Upwards of twenty thousand copies of this excellent little volume have been sold, which fully attests the high estimation the work has attained with the religious community.

JAMES.—HAPPINESS, ITS NATURE AND SOURCES.

By Rev. JOHN ANGELL JAMES. One volume, 32mo., 25 cents.

"This is written in the excellent author's best vein. A better hook we have not in a long time seen."—*Evangelist*.

JAMES.—THE YOUNG MAN FROM HOME.

In a Series of Letters, especially directed for the Moral Advancement of Youth. By Rev. JOHN ANGELL JAMES. Fifth edition. One volume, 18mo., 33 cents.

"The work is a rich treasury of Christian counsel and instruction."—*Albany Advertiser*.

JAMES.—THE WIDOW DIRECTED

To the Widow's God. By Rev. JOHN ANGELL JAMES. One vol., 18mo., 38 cents.

"The book is worthy to be read by others besides the class for which it is especially designed; and we doubt not that it is destined to come as a friendly visitor to many a house of mourning, and as a healing balm to many a wounded heart."—*N. Y. Observer*.

KIP.—THE DOUBLE WITNESS OF THE CHURCH.

By Rev. WM. INGRAHAM KIP, author of "Lenten Fast." One volume, 12mo. Second edition. Boards 75 cents, cloth \$1.00.

"This is a sound, clear, and able production—a book much wanted for these times, and one that we feel persuaded will prove eminently useful. It is a happy delineation of that DOUBLE WITNESS which the Church bears against Romanism and ultra-Protestantism, and points out her middle path as the only one of truth and safety."—*Banner of the Cross*

RELIGIOUS—CONTINUED.

KINGSLEY.—THE SACRED CHOIR :

A Collection of Church Music, consisting of Selections from the most distinguished Authors, among whom are the names of Haydn, Mozart, Beethoven, Pergolesi, &c., &c., with several pieces of Music by the Author; also, a Progressive Elementary System of Instruction for Pupils. By **GEORGE KINGSLEY**, author of the *Social Choir*, &c., &c. Fourth edition. 75 cents.

"Mr. George Kingsley: Sir—We have examined the 'Sacred Choir' enough to lead us to appreciate the work as the best publication of Sacred Music extant. It is beautifully printed and substantially bound, conferring credit on the publishers. We bespeak for the 'Sacred Choir' an extensive circulation.

Sincerely yours,

{ O. S. BOWDOIN,
E. O. GOODWIN,
D. INGRAHAM."

LIGHT IN THE DWELLING ;

Or, A Harmony of the Four Gospels, with short and simple Remarks, adapted to reading at Family Prayers, and arranged in 365 sections, for every day in the year. By the Author of "*Peep of Day*," "*Line upon Line*," etc., etc. One vol., 8vo.

"This work will be found remarkably well adapted for its purpose. It is a Commentary to accompany Family Devotions, and travels over the four Gospels, arranged on the basis of Towns- end's Harmony, placing them in portions, one for each morning in the year. In addition, it contains a reference to some other portion of Scripture for evening devotions, bearing on the topic of the morning. The lady who is its author is most favourably known by her works for the religious instruction of children—"The Peep of Day," and "Line upon Line,"—of some of which more than 30,000 copies have been sold in Great Britain, and which have been highly valued and useful in their American reprints. She seems to bear in mind, throughout her present work, the wants of the younger members of the household, and writes with great simplicity and directness, but without feebleness. It bears the marks of sound judgment, seriousness, and kindness, and great occasional pungency is intermingled. The book does not discredit the labours of eight years, which the writer declares that it cost her. Its tone seems mainly caught from the excellent commentary of Thomas Scott, of whom, however, the writer is no servile copyist. Its principles are decidedly evangelical. Without the rich variety of thought, aptness of quotation, or felicity of phrase, that distinguish Jay's Morning and Evening Exercises, it breathes a kindred spirit; and whilst that may be preferred for the closet, this would seem, for the purpose of winning the attention of all members of a household at family worship, to have yet higher adaptation than Jay."

LYRA APOSTOLICA.

From the Fifth English edition. One elegantly-printed volume, 75 cents.

"In this elegant volume there are forty-five sections, and one hundred and seventy-nine lyric poems, all short, and many of them sweet."—*New-York American*.

MAGEE.—ON ATONEMENT AND SACRIFICE :

Discourses and Dissertations on the Scriptural Doctrines of Atonement and Sacrifice, and on the Principal Arguments advanced, and the Mode of Reasoning employed, by the Opponents of those Doctrines, as held by the Established Church. By the late most Rev. **WILLIAM MAGEE, D.D.**, Archbishop of Dublin. Two vols., 8vo., \$5.00.

"This is one of the ablest critical and polemical works of modern times. The profound biblical information on a variety of topics which the Archbishop brings forward, must endear his name to all lovers of Christianity."—*Orme*.

MARSHALL.—NOTES ON THE EPISCOPAL POLITY

Of the Holy Catholic Church, with some account of the Developments of Modern Religious Systems. By **THOMAS WILLIAM MARSHALL, B. A.**, of the Diocese of Salisbury. Edited by **JONATHAN M. WAINWRIGHT, D.D.** With a new and complete Index of the Subjects and of the Texts of Scripture. One vol., 12mo., \$1.25.

I. Introduction. II. Scripture Evidence. III. Evidence of Antiquity. IV. Admission of Adversaries. V. Development of Modern Religious Systems.

"A more important work than this has not been issued for a long time. We earnestly recommend it to the attention of every Churchman."—*Banner of the Cross*.

MAURICE.—THE KINGDOM OF CHRIST ;

Or, Hints respecting the Principles, Constitution, and Ordinances of the Catholic Church. By Rev. **FREDERICK DENISON MAURICE, M.A.** London. One volume, 8vo., 600 pages, \$2.50.

"On the theory of the Church of Christ, all should consult the work of Mr. Maurice, the most philosophical writer of the day."—*Prof. Garbett's Rampton Lectures*, 1842.

RELIGIOUS—CONTINUED.

MANNING.—THE UNITY OF THE CHURCH.

By the Rev. HENRY EDWARD MANNING, M.A., Archdeacon of Chichester. One volume, 16mo., \$1.00.

Part. I. The History and Exposition of the Doctrine of Catholic Unity. Part II. The Moral Design of Catholic Unity. Part III. The Doctrine of Catholic Unity applied to the Actual State of Christendom.

"We commend it earnestly to the devout and serious perusal of all Churchmen, and particularly of all clergymen, as the ablest discussion we ever met with of a deeply and vitally important subject.—*Churchman*."

MATRIMONY.—THE MANUAL OF MATRIMONY

And Connubial Companion; gathered together for the Safety of the Single and the Weal of the Wedded. By a Bachelor. One volume, miniature size, 31½ cts.

The first of the two Discourses comprising this little volume, is a reprint of "Secker's" very scarce pamphlet: A Wedding Ring for the Finger; or, the Salve of Divinity on the Sore of Humanity, laid open in a Sermon at a Wedding." The other is Bishop Jeremy Taylor's famous pair of Sermons on the "Marriage Ring," which are now like a new-married pair no longer twain, but one.

MORE.—PRACTICAL PIETY.

By HANNAH MORE. Two volumes, 32mo., frontispieces, 75 cents.

Forming one of the series of the "Miniature Classical Library."

"Practical Piety" has always been deemed the most attractive and eloquent of all Hannah More's works.

MORE.—PRIVATE DEVOTION:

A Series of Prayers and Meditations, with an Introductory Essay on Prayer, chiefly from the writings of HANNAH MORE. From the twenty-fifth London edition. One volume, 32mo., frontispiece, cloth gilt, 31 cents.

Forming one of the series of the "Miniature Classical Library."

Upwards of fifty thousand copies of this admirable manual have been sold in the United States.

NEWMAN.—PAROCHIAL SERMONS.

By JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, B.D. Six volumes of the English Edition in two volumes, 8vo., \$5.00.

NEWMAN.—SERMONS BEARING ON SUBJECTS

Of the Day. By JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, B.D. One volume, 12mo., \$1.25.

"As a compendium of Christian duty, these Sermons will be read by people of all denominations; as models of style, they will be valued by writers in every department of literature."—*United States Gazette*.

OGILBY.—ON LAY-BAPTISM:

An Outline of the Argument against the Validity of Lay-Baptism. By JOHN D. OGILBY, D.D., Professor of Ecclesiastical History. One vol., 12mo., 75 cts.

"From a cursory inspection of it, we take it to be a thorough, fearless, and able discussion of the subject which it proposes—aiming less to excite inquiry, than to satisfy by learned and ingenious argument inquiries already excited."—*Churchman*.

OGILBY.—CATHOLIC CHURCH IN ENGLAND

And America. Three Lectures: I. The Church in England and America, Apostolic and Catholic; II. The Causes of the English Reformation; III. Its Character and Results. By JOHN D. OGILBY, D.D. One vol., 16mo., 75 cts.

"I believe in one Catholic and Apostolic Church."—*Nicene Creed*.

"Prof. Ogilby has furnished the Church, in this little volume, with a most valuable aid. We think it is designed to become a text-book on the subject of which it treats."—*True Catholic*.

PALMER.—A TREATISE ON THE CHURCH

Of Christ. Designed chiefly for the use of Students in Theology. By the Rev. WILLIAM PALMER, M.A., of Worcester College, Oxford. Edited, with Notes, by the Rt. Rev. W. R. WHITTINGHAM, D.D., Bishop of the Prot. Epis. Church in the Diocese of Maryland. Two volumes, 8vo., \$5.00.

"The chief design of this work is to supply some answer to the assertion so frequently made, that individuals are not bound to submit to any ecclesiastical authority whatever; or that, if they are, they must, in consistency, accept Romanism with all its claims and errors."—*Preface*.

RELIGIOUS—CONTINUED.

PULPIT CYCLOPEDIA AND MINISTER'S COMPANION; containing three hundred and sixty Skeletons and Sketches of Sermons, and eighty-two Essays on Biblical Learning, Theological Studies, and the Composition and Delivery of Sermons. By the Author of "Sketches and Skeletons of 400 Sermons," "Christian Daily Portion," etc. The London edition of four volumes complete in one 8vo. vol. of over 600 pages, \$2.50.

"* * * The most eminent preachers of modern times, and the best writers on homiletics, speak through this admirable volume. The arrangement is excellent, and the plan more extensive and comprehensive than any other book of the kind which has appeared."—*Christian Intel.*

"The very best book of its class. The sketches are concise and comprehensive, the range of subjects is broad, the storehouse of materials ample."—*Southern Christian Advocate.*

"By the Table of Contents any topic can be selected at once, and seeds of additional thoughts can be found in abundance in every part of this closely-compacted volume."—*West. Christ'n Adv.*

PAGET.—TALES OF THE VILLAGE.

By the Rev. FRANCIS E. PAGET, M.A. Three elegant volumes, 18mo., \$1.75.

"The first series, or volume, presents a popular view of the contrast in opinions and modes of thought between Churchmen and Romanists; the second sets forth Church principles, as opposed to what, in England, is termed Dissent; and the third places in contrast the character of the Churchman and the Infidel. At any time these volumes would be valuable, especially to the young."—*New-York American.*

PEARSON.—AN EXPOSITION OF THE CREED.

By JOHN PEARSON, D.D., late Bishop of Chester. With an Appendix, containing the principal Greek and Latin Creeds. Revised and corrected by the Rev. W. S. Dobson, M.A., Peterhouse, Cambridge. One vol., 8vo., \$2.00.

"This admirable Exposition of the Creed, originally preached to his parishioners in the form of Sermons, has been long and deservedly considered among the best and most useful theological productions of our language. Of Pearson it was said, 'that the very dust of his writings is gold.'"

PHILIP.—YOUNG MAN'S CLOSET LIBRARY.

By Robert Philip. With an Introductory Essay, by Rev. Albert Barnes. 12mo., \$1.

PHILIP.—LOVE OF THE SPIRIT,

Traced in His Work: a Companion to the Experimental Guides. By Robert Philip. One volume, 18mo., 50 cts.

PHILIP.—DEVOTIONAL AND EXPERIMENTAL

Guides. By Robert Philip. With an Introductory Essay by Rev. Albert Barnes. Two volumes, 12mo., \$1.75. Containing Guide to the Perplexed, Guide to the Devotional, Guide to the Thoughtful, Guide to the Doubting, Guide to the Conscientious, Guide to Redemption.

PHILIP.—LADY'S CLOSET LIBRARY:

The Marys, or Beauty of Female Holiness: The Marthas, or Varieties of Female Piety; The Lydias, or Development of Female Character; The Hannahs, or Maternal Influence of Sons. By Robert Philip. Each volume, 18mo., 50 cents.

"The author of this excellent work is known to the public as one of the most prolific writers of the day, and scarcely any writer in the department which he occupies has acquired so extensive and well-merited a popularity."—*Evangelist.*

SHERLOCK.—THE PRACTICAL CHRISTIAN;

Or, the Devout Penitent; a Book of Devotion, containing the Whole Duty of a Christian in all Occasions and Necessities, fitted to the main use of a holy life. By R. SHERLOCK, D.D. With a Life of the Author, by the Rt. Rev. Bishop Wilson, Author of "Sacra Privata," &c. One elegant volume, 16mo., \$1.00.

"Considered as a manual of private devotion, and a means of practical preparation for the Holy Communion of the Body and Blood of Christ, this book is among the best, if not the best, ever commended to the members of our Church."—*Churchmen.*

SPINCKES.—MANUAL OF PRIVATE DEVOTIONS:

Collected from the writings of Archbishop Laud, Bishop Andrews, Bishop Ken, Dr Hiekes, Mr. Kettlewell, Mr. Spinckes, and other eminent old English divines. With a Preface by the Rev. Mr. Spinckes. Edited by Francis E. Paget, M.A. One elegant volume, 16mo., \$1.00.

"As a manual of private devotions, it will be found most valuable."—*New-York American.*

RELIGIOUS—CONTINUED.

SPENCER.—THE CHRISTIAN INSTRUCTED

In the Ways of the Gospel and the Church, in a series of Discourses delivered at St. James's Church, Goshen, N. Y. By the Rev. J. A. SPENCER, M. A., late Rector. One volume, 16mo., \$1.25.

"This is a very useful volume of Sermons: respectable in style, sound in doctrine, and affectionate in tone; they are well adapted for reading in the family circle, or placing on the family book-shelf. * * * We think it a work of which the circulation is likely to promote true religion and genuine piety. It is enriched with a body of excellent notes, selected from the writings of the dead and living ornaments of the Church in England and this country."—*True Catholic*.

SUTTON.—DISCE VIVERE—LEARN TO LIVE:

Wherein is shown that the Life of Christ is and ought to be an Express Pattern for Imitation unto the Life of a Christian. By Christopher Sutton, D.D. 16mo., \$1.00.

"In the 'Disce Vivere' the author moulded his materials, after the manner of à Kempis, into an 'Imitatio Christi,' each chapter inculcating some duty, upon the pattern of Him who gave Himself to be the beginning and the end of all perfection."—*Editor's Preface*.

SWART.—LETTERS TO MY GODCHILD.

By the Rev. J. W. Swart, A.M., of the Diocese of Western New-York. One vol., 32mo., cloth, gilt leaves, 38 cents.

"The design of this little work, as expressed by the author in the preface, is, *the discharging of Sponsorial obligations*. We have read it with interest and pleasure, and deem it well fitted to secure its end."—*Primitive Standard*.

TAYLOR.—THE SACRED ORDER AND OFFICES

Of Episcopacy Asserted and Maintained; to which is added *Clerus Domini*, a Discourse on the Office Ministerial. By the Rt. Rev. Bishop Jeremy Taylor, D.D. One volume, 16mo., \$1.00.

The reprint in a portable form of this eminent divine's masterly defence of Episcopacy, cannot fail of being welcomed by every Churchman.

"The publishers have presented this jewel in a fitting casket."—*N. Y. American*.

TAYLOR.—THE GOLDEN GROVE:

A choice Manual, containing what is to be Believed, Practised, and Desired, or Prayed for; the Prayers being fitted for the several Days of the Week. To which is added, a Guide for the Penitent, or a Model drawn up for the Help of Devout Souls wounded with Sin. Also, Festival Hymns, &c. By the Rt. Rev. Bishop Jeremy Taylor. One volume, 16mo., 50 cents.

"This little work may perhaps be regarded as among the choicest of Bishop Taylor's productions. While it is designed to be a *guide* to devotion, it breathes much of the *spirit* of devotion, and abounds in lessons of deep practical wisdom."—*Albany Adv.*

WILSON.—SACRA PRIVATA.

The Private Meditations, Devotions, and Prayers of the Rt. Rev. T. Wilson, D.D., Lord Bishop of Sodor and Man. First complete edition. 16mo., ornamented, \$1.

"The reprint is an honor to the American press. The work itself is, perhaps, on the whole, the best devotional treatise in the language. It has never before in this country been printed entire."—*Churchman*.

✂ A neat miniature edition, abridged for popular use, is also published. Price 31 cents.

WILBERFORCE.—MANUAL FOR COMMUNICANTS;

Or, The Order for Administering the Holy Communion; conveniently arranged with Meditations and Prayers from old English Divines: being the Eucharistica of Samuel Wilberforce, M.A., Archdeacon of Surrey, (adapted to the American service.) 38 cents, gilt leaves 50 cents.

"We most earnestly commend the work."—*Churchman*.

WILSON.—EXPOSITORY LECTURES ON ST. PAUL'S

Epistle to the Colossians; in which the Apostle's argument respecting the Errors on the subject of the Mediation of Christ, prevailing at Colosse, is applied to the present Circumstances of our Protestant Church. By Daniel Wilson, Bishop of Calcutta. One volume, 12mo., \$1.25.

"This is a series of very able and exceedingly interesting Lectures, by the venerable Bishop of Calcutta, of which the direct purpose is to apply the argument of the Apostle respecting the Errors on the subject of the Mediation of Christ at Colosse, to the present circumstances of the Church. It is a very important work, and cannot fail to be received with very marked favour by all who are interested in the progress of religious truth, and especially in the growth of the Protestant Episcopal Church."—*Courier & Enquirer*.

SCIENCE AND THE ARTS.

I. AGRICULTURE.

BOUISSANGAULT.—AGRICULTURAL CHEMISTRY.

Rural Economy, in its relations with Chemistry, Physics, and Meteorology; or, Chemistry applied to Agriculture. By J. B. Bouissangault. Translated, with Notes, etc., by George Law, Agriculturist. 12mo, over 500 pages, \$1.50.

"The work is the fruit of a long life of study and experiment, and its perusal will aid the farmer greatly in obtaining a practical and scientific knowledge of his profession."—*American Agriculturist*.

"This is a good agricultural work. It is a farmer's book, which he may read with profit and pleasure; a book for his boys to study, and which, if they do study, will be sure to lead them on step by step until they understand the science as well as the practical part of this noble profession. It is the result of inquiries by the author extending over many years of agricultural observations, made under the most favourable circumstances. It treats of the physical and chemical phenomena of vegetation; of the composition of vegetables and their immediate principles; of fermentation; of soils; of every thing that has been done on the subject of manure, organic and mineral; of rotation of crops; of live stock, their maintenance and economy; of meteorology and climate, and the relations between organized beings and the atmosphere."—*Cincinnati Gaz.*

FALKNER.—THE FARMER'S MANUAL:

A Practical Treatise on the Nature and Value of Manures, founded from Experiments on various Crops, with a brief Account of the most Recent Discoveries in Agricultural Chemistry. By F. Falkner and the Author of "British Husbandry." 12mo., cloth, 50 cents.

FARMER'S TREASURE, THE:

Containing "Falkner's Farmer's Manual," and "Smith's Productive Farming," bound together. 12mo., 75 cents.

MARSHALL.—THE FARMER'S HAND-BOOK:

Being a Full and Complete Guide for the Farmer and Emigrant. Comprising—The Clearing of Forest and Prairie Lands; Gardening; Farming Generally; Farriery; The Management and Treatment of Cattle; Cookery; The Construction of Dwellings; Prevention and Cure of Disease; with copious Tables, Recipes, Hints, &c., &c. By Josiah T. Marshall. One volume, 12mo., illustrated with numerous wood engravings. Neatly bound. Price \$1; paper cover, 62½ cents.

"This Manual is the result of much experience, observation, and research, and as such is confidently recommended to all Farmers and Emigrants, to whom it will teach wisdom and ensure comfort."—*Evening Mirror*.

"One of the most useful books we ever saw."—*Boston Post*.

"Mr. Marshall's Manual explains about fifteen hundred different subjects—and, from a close research of them, it seems difficult to specify what additional information a farmer can require in a hand-book of experimental and practical intelligence upon agricultural topics."—*Cin. Atlas*

SMITH.—PRODUCTIVE FARMING:

A Familiar Digest of the Most Recent Discoveries of Liebig, Davy, Johnston, and other celebrated Writers on Vegetable Chemistry, showing how the results of Tillage might be greatly augmented. By Joseph A. Smith. 12mo., cloth, 50 cents.

II. ARCHITECTURE AND MECHANICS.

EWBANK.—HYDRAULICS AND MECHANICS:

A Descriptive and Historical Account of Hydraulic and other Machines for raising Water, including the Steam and Fire Engines, ancient and modern; with Observations on various subjects connected with the Mechanic Arts; including the Progressive Development of the Steam Engine. In five books. Illustrated by nearly three hundred Engravings. By Thomas Ewbank. Second edition, with a Supplement. One handsome volume of 600 pages, \$3.50.

"This is a highly valuable production, replete with novelty and interest, and adapted to gratify equally the historian, the philosopher, and the mechanic; being the result of a protracted and extensive research among the arcana of historical and scientific literature."—*National Intel.*

LAFEVER.—BEAUTIES OF MODERN ARCHITECTURE;
Consisting of forty-eight Plates of Original Designs, with Plans, Elevations, and Sections—also a Dictionary of Technical Terms; the whole forming a complete Manual for the Practical Builder. By M. Lefever, Architect. Large 8vo., \$6.00.

SCIENCE AND THE ARTS.—CONTINUED.

HODGE.—THE STEAM ENGINE:

Its Origin and gradual Improvement, from the time of Hero to the present day, as adapted to Manufactures, Locomotion, and Navigation. Illustrated with 48 Plates in full detail, numerous wood-cuts, &c. By Paul R. Hodge, C.E. One volume folio of plates, and letter press in 8vo, \$10.00.

"This work should be placed in the 'Captain's Office' of every steamer in our country, and also with every engineer to whom is confided the control of the engine. From it they would derive all the information which would enable them to comprehend the cause and effects of every ordinary accident, and also the method promptly and successfully to repair any injury, and to remedy any defect."

III. MEDICINE AND CHEMISTRY.

CHAVASSE.—ADVICE TO MOTHERS

On the Management of their Offspring, during the periods of Infancy, Childhood, and Youth. By Dr. Pye Henry Chavasse, Member of the Royal College of Surgeons, London. From the third English Edition. One volume, 18mo., of 180 pages. Paper 25 cents, cloth 37½ cents.

"All that I have attempted is, to have written useful advice, in a clear style, stripped of all technicalities, which mothers of every station may understand. * * * I have adopted a conversational form, as being more familiar, and as an easier method of making myself understood.—*Extract from Author's Preface.*

DE LEUZE.—PRACTICAL INSTRUCTION IN ANIMAL

Magnetism. By J. P. F. De Leuze. Translated by Thomas C. Hartshorn. Revised edition, with an Appendix of Notes by the Translator, and Letters from eminent Physicians and others, descriptive of cases in the U. States. One vol., 12mo., \$1.00.

"The translator of this work has certainly presented the profession with an uncommonly well-digested treatise, enhanced in value by his own notes and the corroborative testimony of eminent physicians."—*Boston Med. & Surg. Journal.*

FRESENIUS.—CHEMICAL ANALYSIS.

Elementary Instruction in Chemical Analysis. By Dr. C. Rhemigijs Fresenius. With a Preface by Prof. Liebig. Edited by I. Lloyd Bullock. 12mo., cloth, \$1.00.

"This Introduction to Practical Chemistry is admitted to be the most valuable Elementary Instructor in Chemical Analysis for scientific operatives, and for pharmaceutical chemists, which has ever been presented to the public."

HALL.—THE PRINCIPLES OF DIAGNOSIS.

By Marshall Hall, M.D., F.R.S., &c. Second edition, with many improvements, by Dr. John A. Sweet. One volume, 8vo., \$2.00.

"This work was published in accordance with the desire of some of the most celebrated physicians of this country, who were anxious that it should be brought within the reach of all classes of medical men, to whose attention it offers strong claims as the best work on the subject."

LIEBIG.—FAMILIAR LETTERS ON CHEMISTRY,

And its relation to Commerce, Physiology, and Agriculture. By Justus Liebig, M.D. Edited by John Gardner, M.D. One volume, 25 cts. bound.

"The Letters contained in this little volume embrace some of the most important points of the Science of Chemistry, in their application to Natural Philosophy, Physiology, Agriculture, and Commerce."

LEGER.—ANIMAL MAGNETISM,

Or Psycoduanamy. By Theodore Leger, M.D., late Prof. of Anatomy at the Practical School, Paris. One volume, 12mo., \$1.25.

"This volume will be read with particular interest, by not only the believer in the science, but even the veriest sceptic. It embraces the history of the science and the rationale of its practice. Every view of the subject, its facts and theories, is presented with perfect clearness and ability, and submitted to the candid judgment of the reader."—*Rochester Advertiser.*

WILSON.—ON HEALTHY SKIN:

A Popular and Practical Treatise on Healthy Skin; with Rules for the Medical and Domestic Treatment of Cutaneous Diseases. By Erasmus Wilson, F.R.S. 12mo., illustrated, \$1.00.

"The author of this work is one who has had great opportunities, in his hospital practice, of familiarizing himself with this subject, and who imparts his knowledge with clearness, briefly but distinctly, and gives the results of his attendance to this subject in English, not in Latin."

SCIENCE AND THE ARTS—CONTINUED.

IV. USEFUL ARTS.

COOLEY.—THE BOOK OF USEFUL KNOWLEDGE :

A Cyclopædia of Six Thousand Practical Receipts, and Collateral Information in the Arts, Manufactures, and Trades; including Medicine, Pharmacy, and Domestic Economy, designed as a compendious Book of Reference for the Manufacturer, Tradesman, Amateur, and Heads of Families. By Arnold James Cooley, Practical Chemist. Illustrated with numerous Wood Engravings. Forming one handsome volume, 8vo., of 650 pages. Price \$2.25, bound.

"It is adapted to every class of business, being a dispensatory for the chemist, a directory for the artisan, a guide for the merchant, and a rule for the household in most of the affairs of domestic economy."—*N. Y. Com. Adv.*

"A work of the highest practical utility, and one which should be in every family."—*Courier & Enquirer.*

"It is a complete hand-book of practical instruction for all the purposes of common life, both in business and the household—far superior to the books of receipts hitherto sold, as science and order are preferable to confusion."—*Evening Mirror.*

"The Book of Useful Knowledge. From an examination of this work before us, we feel fully justified in saying that it is one of the most valuable publications that has been issued for many years. No economist, no family, no utilitarian, should be without it."—*Philad. Enq.*

PARNELL.—APPLIED CHEMISTRY,

In Manufactures, Arts, and Domestic Economy. Edited by E. A. Parnell. Illustrated with numerous Wood Engravings, and specimens of Dyed and Printed Cottons. Paper cover 75 cents, cloth \$1.00.

"The Editor's aim is to divest the work, as far as practicable, of all technical terms, so as to adapt it to the requirements of the general reader."

URE.—DICTIONARY OF ARTS,

Manufactures, and Mines; containing a clear Exposition of their Principles and Practice. By Andrew Ure, M.D., F.R.S., &c. Illustrated with 1240 Engravings on wood. One thick volume of 1340 pages, bound in leather, \$5.00.

"In every point of view, a work like the present can but be regarded as a benefit done to theoretical and practical science, to commerce and industry, and an important addition to a species of literature, the exclusive production of the present century, and the present state of peace and civilization."—*Athenæum.*

"Dr. Ure's Dictionary, of which the American edition is now completed, is a stupendous proof of persevering assiduity, combined with genius and taste. For all the benefit of individual enterprise in the practical arts and manufactures, and for the enhancement of general prosperity through the extension of accurate knowledge of political economy, we have not any work worthy to be compared with this important volume. We are convinced that manufacturers, merchants, tradesmen, students of natural and experimental philosophy, inventive mechanics, men of opulence, members of legislatures, and all who desire to comprehend something of the rapidly accelerating progress of those discoveries which facilitate the supply of human wants, and the augmentation of social comforts with the national weal, will find this invaluable Dictionary a perennial source of salutary instruction and edifying enjoyment."—*National Intelligencer.*

URE.—A SUPPLEMENT TO DR. URE'S DICTIONARY :

Recent Improvements in Arts, Manufactures, and Mines, (being a Supplement to his Dictionary.) By Andrew Ure, M.D. 8vo, illustrated with 200 cuts, \$1.50.

✂ The complete Work, with Supplement, bound in two vols. Price \$6.50.

V. MILITARY.

HALLECK.—ELEMENTS OF MILITARY SCIENCE AND

ART; or, A Course of Instruction in Strategy, Fortification, Tactics of Battles, &c., embracing the Duties of Staff, Infantry, Cavalry, Artillery, and Engineers; Adapted to the Use of Volunteers and Militia. By H. Wager Halleck, A.M., Lieut. of Engineers U. S. Army. One volume, 12mo., illustrated with numerous Diagrams.

There is no work similar to this in the English language, and no pains have been spared to make it a useful book for officers of militia and volunteers, as well as the general reader.

MISCELLANEOUS.

ARNOLD.—THE MISCELLANEOUS WORKS

Of Thomas Arnold, D D., with nine additional Essays, not included in the English collection. One volume, 8vo., \$2.00.

"This volume includes disquisitions on the 'Church and State,' in its existing British combinations—on Scriptural and Secular history—and on Education, with various other subjects of Political Economy. It will be a suitable counterpart to the 'Life and Correspondence of Dr. Arnold;' and scholars who have been so deeply interested in that impressive biography, will be gratified to ascertain the deliberate judgment of the Author, upon the numerous important themes which his 'Miscellaneous Works' so richly and clearly announce."

ARTHUR.—TIRED OF HOUSE-KEEPING.

By T. S. Arthur, author of "Insubordination," etc., etc. 18mo., frontis., 37½ cts.

Forming one of the series of "Tales for the People and their Children."

CONTENTS.—I. Going to House keeping. II. First Experiments. III. Morning Calls. IV. First Demonstrations. V. Trouble with Servants. VI. A New One. VII. More Trouble. VIII. A True Friend. IX. Another Powerful Demonstration. X. Breaking up. XI. Experiments in Boarding and Taking Boarders. XII. More Sacrifices. XIII. Extracting good from Evil. XIV. Failure of the First Experiments. XV. The New Boarding-house. XVI. Trouble in Earnest. XVII. Sickness. XVIII. Another Change. XIX. Conclusion.

COOLEY.—THE AMERICAN IN EGYPT.

With Rambles through Arabia-Petræa and the Holy Land, during the years 1839-40. By James Ewing Cooley. Illustrated with numerous Steel Engravings, also Etchings and Designs by Johnston. One handsome volume, 8vo., of 610 pages, \$2.00.

"No other volume extant gives the reader so true a picture of what he would be likely to see and meet in Egypt. No other book is more practical and plain in its picture of precisely what the traveller himself will meet. Other writers have one account to give of their journey on paper, and another to relate in conversation. Mr. Cooley has but one story for the fire-side circle and the printed page."—*Brother Jonathan*.

CORBOULD.—THE HISTORY AND ADVENTURES

Of Margaret Catchpole, a Suffolk Girl. By the Rev. Richard Corbould. 8vo., paper cover, 2 steel plates, 25 cents.

"A most interesting work, with an excellent moral."—*Tribune*.

"A very remarkable work, exceedingly interesting."—*Boston Courier*.

DUMAS.—MARGUERITE DE VALOIS :

An Historical Romance. By Alexander Dumas. 8vo., paper cover, 25 cents.

"M. Dumas is a consummate master of his craft. All his scenes are combined with the certainty of one familiar with the management of stage effect, costume and character. * * * We do not recollect any book in which the intrigues and the tragic events which darken like a cloud the Louvre, are so forcibly and so pictorially represented."—*London Athenæum*.

ELLIS.—THE WOMEN OF ENGLAND;

Their Social Duties and Domestic Habits. By Mrs. Ellis. One vol., 12mo., 50 cts.

ELLIS.—THE MOTHERS OF ENGLAND;

Their Influence and Responsibility. By Mrs. Ellis. One vol., 12mo., 50 cents.

ELLIS.—THE MINISTER'S FAMILY;

Or Hints to those who would make Home happy. By Mrs. Ellis. One volume, 18mo. 37½ cents.

ELLIS.—FIRST IMPRESSIONS;

Or Hints to those who would make Home happy. By Mrs. Ellis. One volume, 18mo., 37½ cents.

ELLIS.—DANGERS OF DINING OUT;

Or Hints to those who would make Home happy. By Mrs. Ellis. 18mo., 37½ cts.

ELLIS.—SOMERVILLE HALL;

Or Hints to those who would make Home happy. By Mrs. Ellis. 18mo., 37½ cts.

✂ The above four volumes form a portion of series of "Tales for the People and their Children."

"To wish prosperity to such books as these, is to desire the moral and physical welfare of the human species."—*Bath Chronicle*.

MISCELLANEOUS—CONTINUED.

EMBURY.—NATURE'S GEMS; OR, AMERICAN FLOWERS, in their Native Haunts. By Emma C. Embury. With twenty plates of Plants carefully coloured after Nature, and landscape views of their localities, from drawings taken on the spot, by E. W. Whitefield. One imperial octavo volume printed on the finest paper, and elegantly bound. Price \$600.

"This beautiful work is suitable as a 'Gift-Book' for all seasons of the year. The literary plan of the book differs entirely from that of any other work on a similar subject, which has yet appeared. Each plate has its botanical and local description, though the chief part of the volume is composed of original tales and poetry, illustrative of the sentiments of the flowers, or associated with the landscape."

FROST.—THE BOOK OF THE NAVY:

Comprising a General History of the American Marine, and particular accounts of all the most celebrated Naval Battles, from the Declaration of Independence to the present time, compiled from the best authorities. By John Frost, L. L. D. With an Appendix, containing Naval Songs, Anecdotes, &c. Embellished with numerous original Engravings, and Portraits of distinguished Naval Commanders. One volume, 12mo., \$1.00.

"This is the only popular, and yet authentic, single view which we have of the naval exploits of our country, arranged with good taste and set forth in good language."—*U. S. Gazette*.

"This volume is dedicated to the Secretary of the Navy, and is altogether a very faithful and attractive historical record. It deserves, and will doubtless have, a very extended circulation."—*National Intelligencer*.

FROST.—THE BOOK OF THE ARMY:

Comprising a General Military History of the United States, from the period of the Revolution to the present time, with particular accounts of all the most celebrated Battles, compiled from the best authorities. By John Frost, L. L. D. Illustrated with numerous Engravings and Portraits of distinguished Commanders. One volume, 12mo., \$1.25.

"This work gives a complete history of military operations, and their causes and effects, from the opening of the Revolution to the close of the last war, with graphic descriptions of the celebrated battles and characters of the leading generals. The importance of popular works of the class to which this and the 'Book of the Navy' belong, must be obvious to all who recognize the value of national recollections in preserving a true national spirit."

FROST.—THE BOOK OF THE COLONIES:

Comprising a History of the Colonies composing the United States; from the discovery in the 10th Century to the Commencement of the Revolutionary War. Compiled from the best authorities. By John Frost, L. L. D. 12mo., illustrated, \$1.00.

"This volume may be considered as a sequel to the 'Book of the Army,' and the 'Book of the Navy,' by the same author. As the former works present a view of the Naval and Military history of the country from the Declaration of Independence to the present time, and the Book of the Colonies gives a general history from the earliest times to the commencement of the Revolutionary War, we have thus a view of the main current of history through the whole period of our colonial and national existence; while each of the volumes is a distinct work, having its proper subject and unity."

FROST.—THE BOOK OF THE INDIANS

Of North America. Their Manners, Customs, and Present State. Compiled from the most recent authorities. By John Frost, L. L. D. 12mo., illustrated, \$1.00.

"A useful and acceptable volume, to all who desire authentic information respecting Indian life, with numerous pictorial sketches. The writer enters minutely into the domestic and social habits of the Indian tribes, and gives a graphic description of the hunting grounds and the wild animals of the chase. Altogether, he has compiled a meritorious text-book of Indian history."—*Com. Advertiser*.

FROST.—THE BOOK OF GOOD EXAMPLES:

Drawn from Authentic History and Biography. Designed to Illustrate the beneficial Effects of Virtuous Conduct. By John Frost, L. L. D. 12mo., illustrated, \$1.

In proposing historical examples to the young, the author of this work hopes to incite them to the study and practice of those active duties and virtuous habits which form the basis, not less of success in life and private happiness, than of distinction and honor among men.

FROST.—THE BOOK OF ILLUSTRIOUS MECHANICS

Of Europe and America. Translated from the French of Edward Foncaud. Edited by John Frost, L. L. D. 12mo., illustrated, \$1.00.

MISCELLANEOUS—CONTINUED.

FOSTER.—BIOG., LIT. AND PHILO. ESSAYS,

Contributed to the Eclectic Review. By John Foster, author of "Essays on Decision of Human Character," etc. One volume, 12mo., \$1,25.

"These contributions well deserve to class with those of Macauley, Jeffrey, and Sidney Smith in the Edinburgh Review."—*London Patriot*.

FREMONT.—OREGON AND CALIFORNIA EXPEDITION.

Narrative of the Exploring Expedition to the Rocky Mountains in the year 1842, and to Oregon and North California in the years 1843-4. By Brevet Capt J. C. Fremont. Reprinted from the official report ordered to be published by the United States Senate. One volume, 8vo., paper cover, 25 cts.; or printed on thick paper, bound, 63 cents.

"Capt. Fremont is not only one of the most courageous and intelligent travellers of the day, but one of the most graphic and admirable writers of the country; and his work has been universally and justly welcomed as deeply interesting, and containing an immense amount of novel information not elsewhere accessible."

GILFILLAN.—MODERN LITERATURE AND LITERARY

MEN: Sketches of Modern Literature and Eminent Literary Men. (Being a Gallery of Literary Portraits.) By George Gilfillan. One volume, 12mo, cloth, \$1,25; or in two parts, paper cover, \$1,00.

CONTENTS.—Lord Jeffrey, William Godwin, William Hazlitt, Robert Hall, Percy B. Shelley, Dr. Chalmers, Thomas Carlyle, Thomas D. Quincey, John Foster, Professor Wilson, Edward Irving, and the Preachers of the Day; Walter Savage Landor, Thomas Campbell, Lord Brougham, Samuel Taylor Coleridge, Ralph Waldo Emerson, William Wordsworth, Robert Pollock, Charles Lamb, Allen Cunningham; and the Rural Poets, Ebenezer Elliott, John Keats, Thomas Babington Macauley, Thomas Aird, Robert Southey, John Gibson Lockhart.

"Though the name of the author of this work is not familiar to us, his book is one which cannot fail to be read with a keen and general relish."—*Cour. & Eng.*

GRANT.—MEMOIRS OF AN AMERICAN LADY,

With Sketches of the Scenery and Manners in America, as they existed previous to the Revolution. By Mrs. Grant, (of Laggaw.) 12mo., paper cover 50 cts, cloth 75c.

"This is a fascinating book in every respect: the subjects, the manner, the graphic delineations, and the tasteful reminiscences. Mrs. Grant obtained great merited esteem from the people of the last generation for this memorial of her American juvenile days; and the present race, who have not perused her vivid and truthful sketches, will be delighted with comparing the realities of New-York life, a hundred years ago, with its present changed exhibitions. Every American lady should read Mrs. Grant's Memoirs; and the gentlemen also can learn some noble lessons from the matrons of 1775."—*Com. Adv.*

GOLDSMITH.—PICTORIAL VICAR OF WAKEFIELD.

The Vicar of Wakefield. By Oliver Goldsmith. Illustrated with upwards of 100 engravings on wood. One beautiful volume, octavo, of 300 pages, \$1,25; the same 12mo., 75 cents; miniature size 37½ cents.

"We love to turn back over these rich old classics of our own language, and rejuvenate ourselves by the never-failing associations which a perusal always calls up. Let any one who has not read this immortal tale for fifteen or twenty years, try the experiment, and we will warrant that he rises up from the task—the pleasure, we should have said—a happier and a better man. In the good old Vicar of Wakefield, all is pure gold, without dross or alloy of any kind. This much we have said to our last generation readers. This edition of the work, however, we take it, was got up for the benefit of the rising generation, and we really envy our young friends the pleasure which is before such of them as will read it for the first time."—*Savannah Republican*.

HOBSON.—MY UNCLE HOBSON AND I;

Or Slashes at Life with a Free Broad-axe, by Pascal Jones. 12mo., paper cover 50 cents, cloth 75 cents.

"This is a queer title for a book, but it is not more so than the book itself. The interest of the story is well sustained, and the book abounds with capital hits and satires on matters and things in general. It is, on the whole, a very clever and amusing performance. All who believe in the philosophy of 'laughing and growing fat,' should read these 'slashes.'"—*Cincinnati Daily Atlas*.

MISCELLANEOUS—CONTINUED.

KIP.—THE CHRISTMAS HOLYDAYS IN ROME.

By the Rev. William Ingraham Kip, M.A. 12mo., \$1.00.

"This is the title of a very interesting volume, containing a most attractive and instructive picture of the Eternal City. It is written in a style of great beauty and eloquence, and cannot fail to be widely read with pleasure and profit. It combines, in a remarkable degree, the freshness and vigour of personal observation with the polished elegance and refined taste of classical scholarship."—*Cour. & Eng.*

LETTER-WRITER.

The Useful Letter-Writer, comprising a succinct Treatise on the Epistolary Art, and Forms of Letters for all ordinary Occasions of Life. Compiled from the best authorities. Frontispiece, 32mo, gilt leaves, 33 cents.

Forming one of the series of "Miniature Classical Library."

LOVER.—HANDY ANDY :

A Tale of Irish Life. By Samuel Lover. Illustrated with twenty-three characteristic steel Engravings. One volume, 8vo., cloth \$1.25, boards \$1.00. Cheap edition, two Plates, paper, 50 cents.

"This boy Handy will be the death of us. What is the police force about, to allow the uttering of a publication that has already brought us to the brink of apoplexy fifty times?"—*Sport. Rev.*

LOVER, L. S. D.—TREASURE TROVE :

A Tale. By Samuel Lover. 8vo., two steel Engravings, paper cover, 25 cents.

"This is a capital thing. The gay and the grave, the 'lively and severe,' are united with a skilful hand, and there is a latent tone of sound morality running through 'L. S. D.' which will give a lasting value to its pages."—*Com. Adv.*

MANZONI.—THE BETROTHED.

I Promessi Sposi; The Betrothed. By Alessandro Manzoni. A new translation. Two volumes, 12mo., paper cover, \$1.00; cloth, \$1.50.

"We are delighted to meet with this master-piece of modern fiction, in a form which may render it accessible to the English reading public. The Italians consider 'The Betrothed' the first fiction of the age, holding some affinity to the school of Sir Walter Scott, but surpassing his works in power and depth, as we confess it certainly does in moral design. 'The Betrothed' is well translated, and very handsomely got up; so as to be entitled, by its dress, to appear in the most refined circles, and by its intrinsic qualities to charm and instruct every class of readers."—*Tait's Magazine.*

MAXWELL.—FORTUNES OF HECTOR O'HALLORAN,

And his man Mark Antony O'Toole. By W. H. Maxwell. One vol., 8vo., two plates, paper, 50 cents; twenty-four plates, boards, \$1.00, cloth \$1.25.

"It is one of the best of all the Irish stories—full of spirit, fun, drollery, and wit."—*Cour. & Eng.*

PURE GOLD FROM THE RIVERS OF WISDOM :

A Collection of Short Extracts from the most Eminent writers—Bishop Hall, Jeremy Taylor, Barrow, Hooker, Bacon, Leighton, Addison, Wilberforce, Johnson, Young, Southey, Lady Montague, Hannah More, etc. One volume, 32mo., frontispiece, cloth gilt, 31 cents.

Forming one of the series of "Miniature Classical Library."

REID.—A DICTIONARY OF THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE.

Containing the Pronunciation, Etymology, and Explanation of all words authorized by eminent writers; to which are added a Vocabulary of the Roots of English Words, and an Accented List of Greek, Latin, and Scripture Proper Names. By Alexander Reid, A.M., Rector of the Circus School, Edinburgh. With a Critical Preface by Henry Reed, Prof. of Eng. Lit. in the University of Pennsylvania. One vol., 12mo., of near 600 pages, well bound in leather, \$1.00.

SURRENNE.—PRONOUNCING FRENCH DICTIONARY.

The Standard Pronouncing Dictionary of the French and English Languages. Part I. French and English. Part II. English and French. By Gabriel Surrenne, F.A.S.E. One vol., 12mo., near 900 pages, strongly bound. Price \$1.50.

This new Pronouncing French Dictionary will be found to be the most complete that has yet appeared. It is admirably adapted for the purpose of education, as well as reference for the French scholar. Although convenient sized, and sold at a low price, it contains every word in use in the language.

MISCELLANEOUS—CONTINUED.

STEWART.—ON THE MANAGEMENT OF HORSES,

Stable Economy: a Treatise on the Management of Horses, in relation to Stableing, Grooming, Feeding, Watering, and Working. By John Stewart, Veterinary Surgeon. With Notes and Additions, adapting it to American Food and Climate, by A. B. Allen. 12mo., illustrated with 23 Engravings, \$1.00.

"No one should build a stable or own a horse without consulting the excellent directions for stableing and using the horse, in this book of Stewart's. It is an invaluable *vade mecum* for all who have the luxury of a stable."—*Eve. Mirror*.

"The most valuable and comprehensive manual now published, and should be in the hands of all who keep horses."—*Newark Daily Adv.*

SOUTHGATE.—VISIT TO THE SYRIAN CHURCH.

Narrative of a Visit to the Syrian [Jacobite] Church of Mesopotamia; with Statements and Reflections upon the Present State of Christianity in Turkey, and the Character and Prospects of the Eastern Churches. By the Rt. Rev. Horatio Southgate, D.D. One volume, 12mo., with a Map, \$1.00.

"This volume is of more than ordinary interest, to all who would look into a book of travels through the most interesting portion of the world, written by a man well qualified by profession, by feeling, and by talent, to speak of what he saw. To the Christian, to the Episcopalian Christian, and none the less the Christian of other denominations, this volume will be a treasure: while it will be received with scarcely less interest by the scholar and the man of general reading."—*Cour. & Eng.*

SOUTHEY.—LIFE OF OLIVER CROMWELL.

By Robert Southey. One volume, 18mo., 38 cents.

"Mr. Southey, in this narration, exhibits the reign of Charles I. and the Protectorate of Oliver Cromwell. It is a concise, but vivid sketch; and comprehends, in addition to the biographical portrait of Cromwell himself, a condensed historical detail of those times; with notices of the various parties and proceedings of that spirit-stirring age."

"We can cordially recommend this volume."—*Tribune*.

SEWELL.—GERTRUDE: A TALE.

Edited by the Rev. W. Sewell, B.A. 12mo., cloth 75 cts., paper cover 50 cts.

"The Author of this elegant narrative has unfolded a profound acquaintance with the human heart; and has successfully adapted her knowledge to the illustration of the various principles of female conduct, as developed in ordinary life. We know of but few books of this class which are more worthy of attentive perusal by young women, than Gertrude."—*Cour. & Eng.*

WOMAN'S WORTH:

Or, Hints to Raise the Female Character. First American from the last English edition, with a Recommendatory Notice. By EMILY MARSHALL. 18mo., 38 cts.

"The sentiments and principles enforced in this book may be safely commended to the attention of women of all ranks."—*London Atlas*.

WORLD, THE, IN A POCKET-BOOK.

Or Universal Popular Statistics, embracing a condensed account of the Commerce, Agriculture, Government, History, &c. of every Nation on the Globe; with numerous Statistical Tables. 18mo., 50 cts.

This valuable little volume forms a complete reference book of statistical information, in a portable form.

WARREN.—LAW STUDIES:

A Popular and Practical Introduction to Law Studies and to every Department of the Legal Profession, Civil, Criminal, and Ecclesiastical; with an Account of the State of Law in Ireland and Scotland, and occasional Illustrations from American Law. By Samuel Warren, F.R.S., Author of "Ten Thousand a Year," etc. Revised, with an American Introduction and Appendix, by Thomas W. Clerke, Counsellor at Law. One vol., 8vo., 675 pages, \$3.50.

The London copy of the present enlarged edition of Mr. Warren's work was submitted by the publishers to the judgment of the Hon. Ex-Chancellor Kent, whose opinion on it is thus briefly expressed: "It is an admirable work, and one which I can fully commend."

ZSCHOKKE.—INCIDENTS OF SOCIAL LIFE

Amid the European Alps. Translated from the German of J. H. Zschokke, by Louis Strack. 12mo., \$1.00

CONTENTS.—I. Fool of the 19th Century; II. Florian, the Fugitive of Jura; III. Marble and Conrad; IV. Hortensia, Asleep and Awake.

JUVENILE.

BURDETT.—NEVER TOO LATE :

An American Domestic Tale. By Charles Burdett. 18mo., 38 cents.

☞ Forming a portion of the second series of "Tales for the People and their Children."

The story is a simple, unadorned narrative, drawn mainly from real life. The author's aim has been to render it alike intelligible and interesting to all.

BURDETT.—CHANCES AND CHANGES ;

Or, Life as it is, Illustrated in the History of a Straw Hat. By Charles Burdett. 18mo., 33 cents.

☞ Forming a portion of the second series of "Tales for the People and their Children."

This little volume, founded on actual occurrences, is purely a domestic story, interesting as such, and inculcating good practical lessons of morality.

BLOSSOMS (THE) OF MORALITY :

Intended for the Amusement and Instruction of Young People. Illustrated with 23 original designs by Darley. 18mo., 50 cents.

The tales and sketches in this little volume will be found appreciable by the young intellect, and of an interest which will secure their attention.

BACHE.—CLARA'S AMUSEMENTS.

By Mrs. Anna Bache. Illustrated with numerous Engravings. Square 16mo., 50 cts.

This volume is admirably adapted to convey information and recreation to children. The incidents and most of the conversations being from actual life.

BARWELL.—LITTLE LESSONS FOR LITTLE LEARN-

ERS, in Words of One Syllable. By Mrs. Barwell. Illustrated with many Cuts. Square, 16mo., cloth, 50 cents.

The utmost simplicity has been adopted in these Lessons—the author having adopted the mode of speech used by children, as the best adapted to lead the young mind to a knowledge of facts

BOONE.—ADVENTURES OF DANIEL BOONE,

The Kentucky Rifleman. By the author of "Uncle Philip's Conversations." One volume, 18mo., 37½ cents.

☞ Forming one of the series of "A Library for my Young Countrymen."

"It is an excellent narrative, written in a plain, familiar style, and sets forth the character and wild adventures of the hero of the Kentucky wilderness in a very attractive light. The boys will all be in an agony to read it."—*Com. Adv.*

BOYS' MANUAL.

Comprising a Summary View of the Studies, Accomplishments, and Principles of Conduct, best suited for promoting Respectability and Success in Life. One vol., 18mo., 50 cents.

COTTON.—ELIZABETH ; OR, THE EXILES OF SIBE-

RIA. By Madame Cotton. Miniature size, 31½ cents.

☞ Forming one of the series of "Miniature Classical Library."

The extensive popularity of this little tale is well known.

COPLEY.—EARLY FRIENDSHIPS.

By Mrs. Copley. With a frontispiece. One volume, 18mo., 37½ cents.

"A continuation of the little library of popular works for 'the People and their Children.' Its design is, by giving the boarding-school history of a young girl, whose early education had been conducted on Christian principles, to show the pre-eminent value of those principles in moulding and adorning the character, and enabling their possessor successfully to meet the temptations and trials of life. It is attractively written and full of interest."—*Com. Adv.*

CAMERON.—THE FARMER'S DAUGHTER :

A Tale of Humble Life. By Mrs. Cameron, author of "Emma and her Nurse," "The Two Mothers," etc., etc. One vol., 18mo., frontispiece, 37½ cents.

"We welcome, in this little volume, a valuable addition to the excellent series of "Tales for the People and their Children." This story conveys high moral truths, in a most attractive form."—*Hunt's Merchants' Magazine.*

JUVENILE—CONTINUED.

CHILD'S DELIGHT;

A Gift for the Young. Edited by a Lady. One volume small 4to. Embellished with six steel Engravings, coloured in the most attractive style.

"We cordially recommend the volume to our juvenile friends."—*U. S. Gazette*.

BOB, THE SQUIRREL.

The Travels and Extraordinary Adventures of Bob, the Squirrel. Illustrated with twelve handsomely-coloured Plates. Square 16mo.

CHILD'S FAVORITE:

A Present for the Young. Edited by a Lady. Illust. with 12 col'd plates, 16mo.

DE FOE.—PICTORIAL ROBINSON CRUSOE.

The Life and Adventures of Robinson Crusoe. By Daniel De Foe. With a Memoir of the Author, and an Essay on his Writings, with upwards of 300 spirited Engravings, by the celebrated French artist, Grandville. One elegant volume, 8vo., of 500 pages, \$1,75.

"The Messrs. Appleton & Co., New-York, have just published a beautiful edition of 'The Life and Adventures of Robinson Crusoe.' Not the miserable abridgment generally circulated, but De Foe's genuine work, Robinson Crusoe in full and at length—a story which never palls upon the reader, and never can lose its popularity while the English language endures."—*Pennsylv.*

EDGEWORTH.—MORAL TALES.

By Maria Edgeworth. Illustrated with original designs, by Darley. Three vols., price 37½ cents each, or three vols. bound in one, price 75 cents.

CONTENTS.—Part I. Forester; the Prussian Vase. II. The Good Aunt, Mademoiselle Panache. III. Angelia, or L'Ame Inconnue; The Good French Governess; The Knapsack.

EDGEWORTH.—POPULAR TALES.

By Maria Edgeworth. Illustrated with designs by Croome. One volume, 18mo.

CONTENTS.—I. Murad the Unlucky. II. The Manufacturers. III. The Contrast. IV. The Grateful Negro. V. To-morrow.

EDGEWORTH.—STORIES FOR CHILDREN.

By Maria Edgeworth. One volume, 18mo., with illustrations.

CONTENTS.—Waste not, Want not; or, Two Strings to your Bow. II. The Bracelets; or, Amiability and Industry Rewarded. III. Lazy Lawrence; or, Industry and Idleness Contrasted.

✎ Either of the three above Tales can be had separately bound.

GEORGE'S JOURNEY TO THE LAND OF HAPPINESS.

Translated from the French. Beautifully illustrated with sixteen coloured Engravings. Square 16mo.

GUIZOT.—THE YOUNG STUDENT;

Or, Ralph and Victor. By Madame Guizot. From the French, by Samuel Jackson. One vol., of 500 pages, with illustrations. 75 cents, or, in three vols., \$1,12.

✎ Forming a portion of series of "Tales for the People and their Children."

"This volume of biographical incidents is a striking picture of juvenile life. To all that numberless class of youth who are passing through their literary education, whether in boarding-schools or academies, in the collegiate course, or the preparatory studies connected with them, we know nothing more precisely fitted to meliorate their character, and direct their course, subordinate to the higher authority of Christian ethics, than this excellent delineation of 'The Young Student,' by Madame Guizot."—*Cour. & Eng.*

HUDSON.—THE ADVENTURES OF HENRY HUDSON.

By the author of "Uncle Philip's Conversations." Frontisp., 18mo., cloth, 37½ cts.

✎ Forming one of the series of "A Library for my Young Countrymen."

"This little volume furnishes us, from authentic sources, the most important facts in this celebrated adventurer's life, and in a style that possesses more than ordinary interest."—*Eve. Post.*

HOLIDAY TALES:

Consisting of pleasing Moral Stories for the Young. One volume, square 16mo., with numerous illustrations, 37½ cents.

"This is a most capital little book. The stories are evidently written by an able hand, and that too in an exceedingly attractive style."—*Spectator.*

JUVENILE—CONTINUED.

HOWITT.—THE CHILD'S PICTURE AND VERSE-BOOK.
Commonly called "Otto Speckter's Fable-Book." Translated from the German, by Mary Howitt. Illustrated with 100 Engravings on wood. Square 12mo., in ornamental binding, \$1.00.

A celebrated German Review says, "Of this production, which makes itself an epoch in the world of children, it is superfluous to speak. The Fable-Book is throughout all Germany in the hands of parents and children, and will always be new, because every year fresh children are born."

HOWITT.—MY OWN STORY ;

Or, The Autobiography of a Child. By Mary Howitt. 18mo., two Plates, 38 cts

HOWITT.—MY UNCLE, THE CLOCK-MAKER :

A Tale, by Mary Howitt. 18mo., two Plates, 38 cents.

HOWITT.—THE TWO APPRENTICES :

A Tale for Youth. By Mary Howitt. 18mo., two Plates, 38 cents.

HOWITT.—LOVE AND MONEY :

An Every-Day Tale. By Mary Howitt. 18mo., two Plates, cloth gilt, 38 cents.

HOWITT.—LITTLE COIN, MUCH CARE ;

Or, How Poor People Live. By Mary Howitt. 18mo., two Plates, 38 cents.

HOWITT.—SOWING AND REAPING ;

Or, What will Come of It. By Mary Howitt. 18mo., two Plates, 38 cents.

HOWITT.—ALICE FRANKLIN ;

A Sequel to Sowing and Reaping : a Tale. By Mary Howitt. 18mo., two Plates, cloth gilt, 38 cents.

HOWITT.—WORK AND WAGES ;

Or, Life in Service : a Tale. By Mary Howitt. 18mo., two Plates, cloth gilt, 38 cts.

HOWITT.—STRIVE AND THRIVE :

A Tale. By Mary Howitt. 18mo., two Plates, cloth gilt, 38 cents.

HOWITT.—WHO SHALL BE GREATEST :

A Tale. By Mary Howitt. 18mo., two Plates, cloth gilt, 38 cents.

HOWITT.—WHICH IS THE WISER ;

Or, People Abroad : a Tale. By Mary Howitt. 18mo., two Plates, 38 cents.

HOWITT.—HOPE ON, HOPE EVER ;

Or, The Boyhood of Felix Law : a Tale. By Mary Howitt. 18mo., two Plates, cloth gilt, 38 cents.

HOWITT.—NO SENSE LIKE COMMON SENSE :

A Tale. By Mary Howitt. 18mo., two Plates, cloth gilt, 38 cents.

✂ The above thirteen volumes form a portion of the series published under the general title of "Tales for the People and their Children."

"The stories of Mary Howitt, Harriet Martineau, Mrs. Copley, and Mrs. Ellis, which form a part of 'Tales for the People and their Children,' will be found valuable additions to juvenile literature ; at the same time, they may be read with profit by parents for the good lessons they inculcate, and by all other readers for the literary excellence they display."—*American Traveller*.

JERRAM —THE CHILD'S OWN STORY BOOK ;

Or, Tales and Dialogues for the Nursery. By Mrs. Jerram, (late Jane Elizabeth Holmes.) Illustrated with numerous Engravings. 50 cents.

"There are seventy stories in this volume. They are admirably adapted for the countless youth for whose edification they are narrated."—*Boston Gazette*

JOHNSON.—THE HISTORY OF RASSELAS,

Prince of Abyssinia : a Tale. By Samuel Johnson, LL. D. 32mo., gilt leaves, 38 cts.

✂ Forming one of the series of "Miniature Classical Library."

The fund of thinking which this work contains is such, that almost every sentence of it may furnish a subject of long meditation.

JUVENILE—CONTINUED.

LIFE AND PERAMBULATIONS OF A MOUSE.

By a Lady. Embellished with ten spirited Plates. Square, 16mo., 63 cents.

The author's design in writing this little volume was no less to instruct and improve, than to amuse young children.

LOOKING-GLASS FOR THE MIND;

Or, Intellectual Mirror. Being an elegant Collection of the most delightful little Stories and interesting Tales; chiefly translated from that much admired work, *L'Ami des Enfants*. Illustrated with numerous wood-cuts. From the twentieth London edition. One volume, 18mo., 50 cents.

Forming one of the series of "Tales for the People and their Children."

MARRYAT.—THE SETTLERS IN CANADA.

Written for Young People, by Capt. Marryat. Two vols., 18mo., frontisp., 75 cts.

Forming a portion of the series of "Tales for the People and their Children."

"Nothing can be conceived more like the career of a family of settlers than that recorded here. Scenery, incidents and characters are all drawn from nature; every thing is as real as in '*Robinson Crusoe*.' All the descriptions are marvellously true and life-like."—*Cour. & Eng.*

MARRYAT.—THE MISSION, OR SCENES IN AFRICA.

Written for Young People, by Capt. Marryat. Two vols., 18mo., frontisp., 75 cts.

Forming a portion of the series of "Tales for the People and their Children."

"Capt. Marryat's '*Settlers in Canada*' was a most charming little work, and we find these '*Scenes in Africa*,' constructed on the same model, no less delightful. They happily combine interesting adventure, moral instruction, and valuable information, and afford far more agreeable reading than works of fiction."—*Protestant Churchman*.

MARRYAT.—MASTERMAN READY;

Or, The Wreck of the Pacific. Written for Young Persons, by Capt. Marryat. Complete in three vols., 18mo., with frontispiece, cloth gilt, \$1.12.

Forming a portion of the series of "Tales for the People and their Children."

"It is the modern *Crusoe*, and is entitled to take rank with that charming romance."—*Com. Adv.*

MARTINEAU.—THE CROFTON BOYS:

A Tale for Youth, by Harriet Martineau. 18mo., frontispiece, 38 cents.

Forming one of the series of "Tales for the People and their Children."

"It abounds in interest, and is told with the characteristic ability and spirit of the distinguished author."—*Eve. Post*.

MARTINEAU.—THE PEASANT AND THE PRINCE:

A Tale of the French Revolution. By Harriet Martineau. One volume, 18mo., frontispiece, cloth gilt, 38 cents.

Forming one of the series of "Tales for the People and their Children."

"Here, in a style even more familiar than Scott's *Tales of a Grandfather*, we have a graphic epitome of many facts connected with the days of the '*Revolution*.'"—*Cour. & Eng.*

MORE.—DOMESTIC TALES

And Allegories, illustrating Human Life. By Hannah More. One vol., 18mo., 38 cts.

CONTENTS.—I. Shepherd of Salisbury Plain. II. Mr. Fantom the Philosopher. III. Two Shoemakers. IV. Giles the Poacher. V. Servant turned Soldier. VI. General Jail Delivery.

MORE.—RURAL TALES.

By Hannah More. One volume, 18mo., 38 cents.

CONTENTS.—I. Parley the Porter. II. All for the Best. III. Two Wealthy Farmers. IV. Tom White. V. Pilgrims. VI. Valley of Tears.

Forming a portion of the series of "Tales for the People and their Children."

These two volumes comprise that portion of Hannah More's *Repository Tales* which are adapted to general usefulness in this country.

PRATT.—DAWNINGS OF GENIUS;

Or, the Early Lives of some Eminent Persons of the last Century. By Anne Pratt. One volume, 18mo., frontispiece, 38 cents.

Forming one of the series of "A Library for my Young Countrymen."

CONTENTS.—Sir Humphrey Davy; Rev. George Crabbe; Baron Cuvier; Sir Joshua Reynolds; Lindley Murray; Sir James Mackintosh; Dr. Adam Clarke.

JUVENILE—CONTINUED.

PUSS IN BOOTS :

A pure Translation in Prose, from the original German. Illustrated with several original Designs, suitable for the tastes of the Young or Old, by the celebrated artist, Otto Speckter. One vol., square 12mo., cloth gilt.

SAINT PIERRE.—PAUL AND VIRGINIA :

A Tale, by J. B. H. de Saint Pierre. One volume, 32mo., frontisp., cloth gilt, 31 cts.

Forming one of the series of "Miniature Classical Library."
The translation of this interesting and affecting little tale was made by the celebrated Helen Maria Williams, at Paris, amidst the horrors of Robespierre's tyranny.

SANDHAM.—THE TWIN SISTERS :

A Tale for Youth. By Mrs. Sandham. From the twentieth London edition. One volume, 18mo., frontispiece, cloth gilt, 38 cts.

Forming a portion of the series of "Tales for the People and their Children."
"The moral is excellent throughout. Its merit renders it a pleasant book for even grown-up children."—*Boston Post*.

SMITH.—ADVENTURES OF CAPT. JOHN SMITH,

The Founder of the Colony of Virginia. By the author of Uncle Philip's Conversations. One volume, 18mo., frontispiece, 38 cents.

Forming one of the series of "Library for my Young Countrymen."
It will be read by youth with all the interest of a novel, and certainly with much more profit.

SHERWOOD.—DUTY IS SAFETY ;

Or, Troublesome Tom. By Mrs. Sherwood. One vol., small 4to., illustrated, 25 cts.

SHERWOOD.—THINK BEFORE YOU ACT.

By Mrs. Sherwood. One volume, small 4to., wood-cuts, cloth, 25 cents.

SHERWOOD.—JACK THE SAILOR-BOY.

By Mrs. Sherwood. One volume, small 4to., wood-cuts, cloth, 25 cents.

SHERWOOD.—CLEVER STORIES FOR BOYS

And Girls. By Mrs. Sherwood. One volume, square 16mo., illustrated, 50 cts.

This volume comprises the above three separate works.
"Mrs. Sherwood's stories carry with them always such an excellent moral, that no child can read them without becoming better."—*Philad. Eng.*

TAYLOR.—RHYMES FOR THE NURSERY.

By the author of "Original Poems." Finely illustrated, square 16mo., 50 cts.

This volume has been for many years a great favorite with the young.

VERY LITTLE TALES,

For Very Little Children, in single Syllables of three and four Letters—first series. One volume, square 18mo., numerous illustrations, cloth, 38 cts.

SECOND SERIES, in single Syllables of four and five Letters. One vol., square, 18mo., numerous illustrations—to match first series—38 cents.

WRIGHT.—OCEAN WORK, ANCIENT AND MODERN ;

Or, Evenings on Sea and Land. By J. Hall Wright, author of "Breakfast-Table Science." 18mo., 38 cents.

Forming a portion of the second series of "Tales for the People and their Children."

WORLD (THE) BEFORE YOU ;

Or, The Log-Cabin. By the author of "Three Experiments of Living," "The Huguenots in France and America," etc. One volume, 18mo., 50 cents.

It is truly what the writer intended it should be : "A Guide to Usefulness and Happiness."

YOUTH'S BOOK OF NATURE ;

Or, The Four Seasons Illustrated, being Familiar Descriptions of Natural History, made during Walks in the Country. By Rev. H. B. DRAPER. Illustrated with upwards of 50 wood Engravings. One vol., square 16mo., 75 cents.

"One of the most faultless volumes for the young that has ever been issued."—*Chr. Reflector*.

ZSCHOKKE.—THE GOLDMAKER'S VILLAGE.

Translated from the German of H. Zschokke, 18mo., 38 cents.

Forming a portion of the second series of "Tales for the People and their Children."
"As a writer of tales, no author pleases us so well as Zschokke. There is about his stories a naturalness of incident and character that charms us beyond measure."—*Tribune*.

CLASSICAL & SCHOOL BOOKS.

ARNOLD.—A FIRST AND SECOND LATIN BOOK

And Practical Grammar. By Thomas K. Arnold, A.M. Revised and carefully Corrected, by J. A. Spencer, A.M. One volume, 12mo., neatly bound, 75 cents.

✂ If preferred, the First Latin Book, or the Second Latin Book and Grammar, can be had separately. Price 50 cents each.

The chief object of this work (which is founded on the principles of imitation and frequent repetition) is to enable the pupil to do exercises from the first day of his beginning his accidence.

ARNOLD.—LATIN PROSE COMPOSITION :

A Practical Introduction to Latin Prose Composition. By Thomas K. Arnold, A.M. Revised and Corrected by J. A. Spencer, A.M. One volume, 12mo., neatly bound, \$1.00.

This work is also founded on the principles of imitation and frequent repetition. It is at once a Syntax, a Vocabulary, and an Exercise Book ; and considerable attention has been paid to the subject of Synonymes.

ARNOLD.—A FIRST AND SECOND GREEK BOOK ;

With Easy Exercises and Vocabulary. By Thomas K. Arnold, A.M. Revised and Corrected by J. A. Spencer, A.M. 12mo.

ARNOLD.—GREEK PROSE COMPOSITION :

A Practical introduction to Greek Prose Composition. By Thomas K. Arnold, A.M. Revised and Corrected by J. A. Spencer, A.M. One volume, 12mo.

This work consists of a Greek Syntax, founded on Buttmann's, and Easy Sentences translated into Greek, after given Examples, and with given Words.

ARNOLD.—A GREEK READING BOOK ;

Including a Complete Treatise on the Greek Particles. By Thomas K. Arnold, A.M. Revised by J. A. Spencer, A.M. One volume, 12mo.

ARNOLD.—CORNELIUS NEPOS ;

With Practical Questions and Answers, and an Imitative Exercise on each Chapter. By Thomas K. Arnold, A.M. Revised, with Additional Notes, by Prof. Johnson, Professor of the Latin Language in the University of the City of New-York. One neat volume, 12mo.

"ARNOLD'S GREEK AND LATIN SERIES.—The publication of this valuable collection of classical school books may be regarded as the presage of better things in respect to the mode of teaching and acquiring languages. Heretofore boys have been condemned to the drudgery of going over Latin and Greek Grammar without the remotest conception of the value of what they were learning, and every day becoming more and more disgusted with the dry and unmeaning task ; but now, by Mr. Arnold's admirable method—substantially the same with that of Ollendorff—the moment they take up the study of Latin or Greek, they begin to learn sentences, to acquire ideas, to see how the Romans and Greeks expressed themselves, how their mode of expression differed from ours, and by degrees they lay up a stock of knowledge which is utterly astonishing to those who have dragged on month after month in the old-fashioned, dry, and tedious way of learning languages.

"Mr. Arnold, in fact, has had the good sense to adopt the system of nature. A child learns his own language by *imitating* what he hears, and constantly *repeating* it till it is fastened in the memory ; in the same way Mr. A. puts the pupil immediately to work at Exercises in Latin and Greek, involving the elementary principles of the language—words are supplied—the mode of putting them together is told the pupil—he is shown how the ancients expressed their ideas ; and then, by repeating these things again and again—*iterum iterumque*—the docile pupil has them indelibly impressed upon his memory and rooted in his understanding.

"The American editor is a thorough classical scholar, and has been a practical teacher for years in this city. He has devoted the utmost care to a complete revision of Mr. Arnold's works, has corrected several errors of inadvertence or otherwise, has rearranged and improved various matters in the early volumes of the series, and has attended most diligently to the accurate printing and mechanical execution of the whole. We anticipate most confidently the speedy adoption of these works in our schools and colleges."—*Cour. & Eng.*

✂ Arnold's Series of Classical Works has attained a circulation almost unparalleled in England, being introduced into nearly all the great Public Schools and leading Educational Institutions. They are also very highly recommended by some of the best American Scholars, for introduction into the Classical Schools of the United States. They are already used in the University of the City of New-York, Rutgers Female Institute, N. Y. ; Union College, Schenectady ; Mt. St. Mary's College, Md. ; Yale College, New-Haven ; and numerous large schools throughout the Union.

CLASSICAL & SCHOOL BOOKS—CONTINUED.

ARNOLD.—LECTURES ON MODERN HISTORY.

By Thomas Arnold, D.D. With an Introduction and Notes, by Prof. Henry Reed. One volume 12mo., \$1.25.

✂ This volume has already been adopted as a text-book in the University of Pennsylvania and Union College, Schenectady.

ADLER.—A NEW GERMAN READER ;

With Reference to Ollendorff's German Grammar. By G. J. Adler, Prof. of the German Language and Lit. in the University of the City of New-York. (In Press.)

GRAHAM.—ENGLISH SYNONYMES ;

Classified and Explained, with Practical Exercises. By G. T. Graham, author of "Helps to English Grammar," etc. Edited, with illustrative authorities, by Henry Reed, Prof. of Eng. Lit. in the University of Pennsylvania. One volume, 12mo.

"It is impossible not to praise both the design and execution of this work. It fills a chasm in our scholastic literature. Previous to this publication, we had but three works of the kind, whether for young or old students, (Trussler, Taylor, Crabb,) and not one of them is practical enough for elementary purposes."—*London Athenæum*.

GESENIUS.—HEBREW GRAMMAR, BY RODIGER.

Gesenius's Hebrew Grammar. Enlarged and Improved by E. Rödigér, Prof. of Oriental Literature in the University of Halle. Translated by Benj. Davies, Doct. in Philosophy of the University of Leipsic ; with a Hebrew Reading Book, prepared by the translator, carefully reprinted from the fourteenth edition, (just published in London, by Bagster.) Complete in one handsome 8vo. volume.

"The excellence of Gesenius's Grammar is universally acknowledged. Its adaptation, both in matter and method, to meet the wants of Hebrew students, is triumphantly established by the fact that no fewer than thirteen editions have been sold. The new edition, from which this translation has been made, was prepared by Prof. Rödigér, and appeared in 1845. Among living Philologists, there are but few names in higher repute than Rödigér's. His edition of this Grammar may therefore be supposed to contain some real improvements, as well as changes and additions ; and this presumption is fully borne out by a comparison with the thirteenth edition, which was itself improved by the author's last revision. The addition of the Reading Book, as an introduction to the translating of Hebrew, will prove (the compiler hopes) of material service to the student in mastering the Grammar and acquiring the language."—*Ext. from Translator's Pref.*

GUIZOT.—GENERAL HISTORY OF CIVILIZATION

In Europe, from the fall of the Roman Empire to the French Revolution. Translated from the French of M. Guizot, Professor of History to la Faculté des Lettres of Paris, and Minister of Public Instruction. Third American edition, with Notes by C. S. Henry, D. D. One volume, 12mo, \$1.00.

"M. Guizot, in his instructive Lectures, has given us an epitome of modern history, distinguished by all the merit which, in another department, renders Blackstone a subject of such peculiar and unbounded praise—a work closely condensed, including nothing useless, omitting nothing essential ; written with grace, and conceived and arranged with consummate ability."—*Boston Trav.*

KEIGHTLEY.—THE MYTHOLOGY OF GREECE

And Italy ; designed for the use of Schools. By Thomas Keightley. Numerous wood-cut illustrations. One volume, 18mo., half bound, 44 cents.

"This is a neat little volume, and well adapted to the purpose for which it was prepared. It presents, in a very compendious and convenient form, every thing relating to the subject, of importance to the young student."—*L. I. Star*.

MICHELET.—HISTORY OF THE ROMAN REPUBLIC.

By M. Michelet, Professor of History in the College of France, author of "The History of France," etc. One vol., 12mo.

"I have looked over Michelet's Roman History in the original, with the admiration which all the works of that great master must inspire. It is in many respects admirably adapted to the purposes of instruction in our higher seminaries of learning, &c.

"ALONZO POTTER.

"Union College"

MANDEVILLE.—NEW ENGLISH READER :


A Course of Reading for Common Schools and the Lower Classes of Academies, on a Scientific plan ; being in part an abridgement of the author's "Elements of Reading and Oratory." By H. Mandeville, Prof. of Moral Philosophy and Belles Lettres in Hamilton College, N. Y. One volume, 12mo.

CLASSICAL & SCHOOL BOOKS—CONTINUED.

OLLENDORFF.—NEW GERMAN GRAMMAR.

A New Method of Learning to Read, Write, and Speak the German Language. By H. G. Ollendorff. Reprinted from the Frankfort edition; to which is added a Systematic Outline of the different Parts of Speech, their Inflection and Use, with full Paradigms, and a complete list of the Irregular Verbs. By G. J. Adler, Prof. of the German Language in the University of the City of New York. 12mo., \$1.50.

"Ollendorff's New Method of Learning to Read, Write, and Speak the German Language, has had an extensive circulation in England, and its demand in this country also has constantly been increasing of late. Nor is its popularity undeserved; for it supplies a deficiency which has been long and deeply felt by all those who have engaged in either teaching or learning the German.


"The German has hitherto been treated too much like a dead language; and hence many, disgusted with the cumbrous terminology and crabbed rules which in the very outset met their eye, have given up the acquisition of the language in despair. Ollendorff has completely remedied this evil. Beginning with the simplest phrases, he gradually introduces every principle of Grammar; and he does it by interblending the rules with such copious exercises and idiomatic expressions, that, by a few months' diligent application, and under the guidance of a skilful instructor, any one may acquire every thing that is essential to enable him to read, to write, and to converse in the language."  A Key to the above, in a separate volume, uniform; price 75 cents.

OLLENDORFF.—NEW FRENCH GRAMMAR.

A New Method of Learning to Read, Write, and Speak the French Language. By H. G. Ollendorff. With an Appendix, containing the Cardinal and Ordinal Numbers, and full Paradigms of the Regular and Irregular, Auxiliary, Reflective, and Impersonal Verbs, by J. L. Jewett. One volume, 12mo., \$1.50.

"The plan pursued in teaching the French is substantially the same with that developed in the German Method. Avoiding the exclusively didactic character of the older treatises on the one hand, and the tedious prolixity of detail which encumbers modern systems on the other, Ollendorff combines and thoroughly teaches at once both the theory and practice of the language. The student who pursues his method will therefore be relieved from the apprehension of either forgetting his rules before practice has grounded him in their principles, or of learning sentences by rote which he cannot analyze. Speaking and writing French, which in other systems is delayed until the learner is presumed to be master of Etymology and Syntax, and consequently is seldom acquired, by this method is commenced with the first lesson, continued throughout, and made the efficient means of acquiring, almost imperceptibly, a thorough knowledge of grammar; and this without diverting the learner's attention for a moment from the language itself, with which he is naturally most desirous of becoming familiar.


The text of Ollendorff, carefully revised and corrected, is given in the present edition without abridgment. To this the American editor has added an Appendix, containing the cardinal and Ordinal Numbers, and full conjugation of all the Verbs. The work is thus rendered complete, and the necessity of consulting other treatises is wholly obviated."

 A Key to the above, in a separate volume, uniform; 75 cents.

OLLENDORFF.—NEW ITALIAN GRAMMAR.

A New Method of Learning to Read, Write, and Speak the Italian Language. By H. G. Ollendorff. With Additions and Corrections, by Felix Foresti, Prof. of the Italian Language in the University of the City of N. Y. One vol., 12mo. (In Press)

M. Ollendorff's System, applied to the study of the Italian Language, possesses all the advantages of his method of learning the German and French, and will undoubtedly, as its merits become known, take the place of all other Grammars.

 A Key to the above, in a separate volume, uniform.

REID.—A DICTIONARY OF THE ENGLISH LANGUAGE;

Containing the Pronunciation, Etymology, and Explanation of all Words authorized by eminent writers; to which are added a Vocabulary of the Roots of English Words, and an accented list of Greek, Latin, and Scripture Proper Names. By Alexander Reid, A M, Rector of the Circus School, Edinburgh. With a Critical Preface by Henry Reed, Prof. of Eng. Lit. in the Univ. of Pa. 12mo., near 600 p, \$1.

The attention of Professors, Students, Tutors, and Heads of Families is solicited to this volume. Notwithstanding its compact size and distinctness of type, it comprises *forty thousand* words. In addition to the correct orthoepy, this manual of words contains four valuable improvements:—

I. The primitive word is given, and then follow the immediate derivatives in alphabetical order, with the part of speech appended.

II. After the primitive word is inserted the original term whence it is formed, with the name of the language from which it is derived.

III. There is subjoined a Vocabulary of the Roots of English words, by which the accurate purport of them is instantly discoverable.


IV. An accented List, to the number of fifteen thousand, of Greek, Latin, and Scripture Proper Names, is added.

CLASSICAL & SCHOOL BOOKS—CONTINUED.

SURRENNE.—THE STANDARD PRONOUNCING DICTIONARY OF THE FRENCH AND ENGLISH LANGUAGES, in two parts. Part one, French and English; part two, English and French; the first part comprehending words in common use—terms connected with Science—terms belonging to the Fine Arts—4000 Historical names—4000 Geographical names—11,000 terms lately published, with the pronunciation of every word according to the French Academy, and the most eminent Lexicographers and Grammarians; together with 750 Critical Remarks, in which the various methods of pronouncing employed by different authors are investigated and compared with each other. The second part, containing a copious Vocabulary of English words and expressions, with the pronunciations according to Walker. The whole preceded by a practical and comprehensive system of French pronunciation. By Gabriel Surrenne, F.A.S.E., French Teacher in Edinburgh, Corresponding Member of the French Grammatical Society of Paris. One volume, 12mo., nearly 900 pages, neatly bound—\$1.50.

"This work must have been one of very great labor, as it is evidently of deep research. We have given it a careful examination, and are perfectly safe in saying, we have never before seen any thing of the kind at all to compare with it. Our space will not permit us give more than this general testimony to its value. Long as the title is, and much as it promises, our examination of the work proves that all the promises are fulfilled, and we think that no student of the French language should, for a moment, hesitate to possess himself of it. Nor, indeed, will it be found less useful to the accomplished French scholar, who will find in it a fund of information which can no where be met with in any one book. Such a work has for a long time been greatly needed, and Mr. Surrenne has supplied the deficiency in a masterly style. We repeat, therefore, our well-digested opinion, that no one in search of a knowledge of the niceties of the French language, should be without it."—*National Magazine* for May, 1846.

TAYLOR.—A MANUAL OF ANCIENT AND MODERN HISTORY; comprising, I. ANCIENT HISTORY, containing the Political History, Geographical Position, and Social State of the Principal Nations of Antiquity, carefully digested from the Ancient Writers, and illustrated by the discoveries of Modern Scholars and Travellers.

II. MODERN HISTORY, containing the Rise and Progress of the principal European Nations, their Political History, and the Changes in their Social Condition; with a History of the Colonies founded by Europeans. By W. Cooke Taylor, LL. D., of Trinity College, Dublin. Revised, with additions on American History, by C. S. Henry, D D., Professor of History in the University of N. Y. One handsome vol., 8vo., of 800 pages, \$2.25.  For convenience as a class-book, the Ancient or Modern portion can be had in separate volumes.

This Manual of History is fast superseding all other compends, and is already adopted as a text-book in Harvard, Columbia, Yale, New-York, Pennsylvania, and Brown Universities, and several leading Academies.

WARNER.—RUDIMENTAL LESSONS IN MUSIC.

Containing the Primary Instruction requisite for all Beginners in the Art, whether Vocal or Instrumental. By James F. Warner, translator of "Weber's Theory of Musical Composition," "Kübler's Anleitung zum Gesang-Unterrichte," [Boston Academy's Manual,] &c., &c. One vol., 18mo., cloth, 50 cents.

"We do not know how we can do a more substantial service to teachers and scholars in music, vocal or instrumental, than by urging them to adopt this volume as a class book. It is full and complete on every topic connected with the subject, clear in its arrangement, and concise in expression. The illustrations are numerous and ingenious, and must prove very valuable aids to the learner, in comprehending the subject, as well as to the teacher in imparting instruction."—*Tribune*

WARNER.—FIRST STEPS IN SINGING.

The Primary Note Reader, or First Steps in Singing at Sight. By James F. Warner. 12mo., 25 cents.

This volume of musical exercises is designed as a supplement to the author's "Rudimental Lessons in Music." The two works, taken together, are intended to furnish the beginner in vocal music, with a complete set of books adapted to his purpose.

WRIGHT.—PRIMARY LESSONS :

In which a Single Letter is first Taught, with its power; then another Letter is Taught in the same manner, and the two combined into a Word—an application of the letters being made in words as fast as they are learned. The words thus learned are arranged into easy sentences, so that the learner is immediately initiated into Reading Lessons. By Albert D. Wright, author of "Analytical Orthography," "Phonological Chart, &c."

ENGLISH AND AMERICAN BOOKS

D. APPLETON & CO.

No. 200 Broadway, New-York, and No. 16 Little Britain, London,

Respectfully invite the attention of Literary and Professional Gentlemen, Heads of Public Institutions, and the Public generally, to their

VERY EXTENSIVE AND CHOICE STOCK

OF

STANDARD WORKS,

EMBRACING

THE BEST EDITIONS OF THE BEST AUTHORS, IN

HISTORY AND BIOGRAPHY,
VOYAGES AND TRAVELS,
THEOLOGY AND ECCLESIASTICAL HISTORY,
POETRY AND THE DRAMA,
FINE ARTS,
ARCHITECTURE AND ENGINEERING,

NAVAL AND MILITARY SCIENCES,
NATURAL PHILOSOPHY,
MORAL AND POLITICAL SCIENCE,
AGRICULTURE, BOTANY AND GARDENING,
GREEK AND LATIN CLASSICS,

CHEMISTRY, GEOLOGY AND MINERALOGY,
MEDICINE,
NATURAL HISTORY,
MATHEMATICS, PHYSICS AND MECHANICS,
PHILOLOGY, AND GENERAL LITERATURE.

A great variety of

BIBLES AND PRAYER BOOKS

OF ALL SIZES, IN ELEGANT AND PLAIN BINDINGS.

SPLENDIDLY ILLUSTRATED WORKS

ALL THE APPROVED SCHOOL BOOKS IN USE.

Together with

A LARGE ASSORTMENT OF JUVENILE PUBLICATIONS.

IMPORTATION OF EUROPEAN BOOKS

46
D. APPLETON & CO.

Respectfully inform Literary and Professional Gentlemen, that they still continue the branch of their house in London, No. 16 Little Britain, as established in 1830, and they invite the attention of the friends of Literature to the important advantages the Establishment affords for the importation of Books specially ordered. Among the variety of Publications abroad, comparatively few are for sale in this country. A great inconvenience is therefore obviated by this arrangement, as any person may leave his order for any particular work, and, by the rapid communication of steamers, the Book is at hand in a few weeks.

Professors and Students of Theology, Law, and Medicine—Architects, Mechanics, and all who are unable to procure Foreign Books in our own country, may, for the small commission of ten per cent. on the cost, procure a work published in any part of Europe.

Books for incorporated Institutions are Imported free of duty.

D. A. & Co. have, in addition to their branch in London, an Agent in Leipsic for the supply of all orders for Books published throughout Germany—also in Brussels, Paris, Florence and Madrid; so that they are prepared to execute with great fidelity and promptness, all orders intrusted to their care from any portion of the Continental Book Market.

The advantages which such facilities offer to Literary Institutions, Professional Gentleman, and the Literary Public for a speedy supply of Books from the great Book Markets of Europe, all will acknowledge.

A MONTHLY LITERARY BULLETIN,

Containing a list of all books published during every month in Great Britain, together with a selected list of American Publications, with the prices affixed, and other important literary information, is published immediately on the arrival of the steamer of the 1st of every month. As this periodical is furnished gratis, gentlemen will be pleased to receive it will please address the publishers, 200 Broadway.

Orders for single copies or by the quantity, will be received until 3 o'clock the day previous to the sailing of the steamer from Boston, on the 1st and 16th of each month.

